

John D. Lee, First Trial

Wells Spicer Opening Statement

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

<p>[Rogerson did not transcribe Spicer's opening for the defense.]</p>	<p>[[Bk 6 17]] SPICER<sup>301</sup></p> <p>MAY IT PLEASE THE COURT GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY 18 YEARS AGO TODAY A LARGE EMIGRANT TRAIN, RICHL Y LADEN WITH PROPERTY TEAMS AND STOCK WERE WENDING THEIR WAY ACROSS THE CONTINENT IN SEARCH OF NEW HOMES UPON PACIFIC COAST THEY HAD PASSED THE RICH FIELDS OF NEBRASKA, THE STERILE PLAINS AND</p>	<p>[[Bk 4 131]] <del>JULY 29<sup>TH</sup>, 1885 JURY CALLED, ALL PRESENT.</del> WELLS SPICER ESQ., MADE THE FOLLOWING OPENING ADDRESS ON THE PART OF THE DEFENSE .</p> <p>MAY IT PLEASE THE COURT, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY: EIGHTEEN YEARS AGO TO-DAY A LARGE EMIGRANT TRAIN RICHL Y LADEN WITH PROPERTY TEAMS AND STOCK WERE WENDING THEIR WAY ACROSS THE CONTINENT IN SEARCH OF NEW HOMES UPON THE PACIFIC COAST . THEY HAD PASSED THE RIGCH FIELDS OF NEBRASKA AND THE STERRILE STIERRILE PLAINS AND</p>	<p>[[Bk 7 13]]</p> <p>MAY IT PLEASE THE COURT AND GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY 18 YEARS AGO TODAY A LARGE EMIGRANT TRAIN RICHL Y LADEN WITH PROPERTY WITH TEAMS TOOLS[?] AND WITH STOCK WERE WENDING THEIR WAY ACROSS CONTINENT IN SEARCH OF NEW HOMES UPON THE PACIFIC COAST THEY HAD PASSED THE RICH FIELDS OF NEBRASKA AND THE STERILE PLAINS[?] AND</p>
--	---	---	--

---

301. There is a double purple line diagonally across the page with “**NOT TRANSCRIBED**” written above the line.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>STEPPE OF THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS THEY HAD WENDED THEIR WAY TO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH. SO FAR I FOLLOW THE PROSECUTION. FROM THIS ON THE PROSECUTION IN THEIR OPENING FOLLOW TOO CLOSELY</p> <p>&lt;MRS. STENHOUSE'S BOOK&gt; FOR ME TO FOLLOW THEM. THIS &lt;TRAIN&gt; CONSISTED OF SOMETHING SOMEWHERE ABOUT HUNDRED 20 SOULS MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN THEY WANDERED TO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH, THROUGH WHAT IS KNOWN AS EMIGRATION CANYON. FROM —[?], THIS THEY WENDED THEIR WAY</p>	<p>STEPPE OF THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS AND HAD WENDED THEIR WAY INTO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH. SO FAR I FOLLOW THE PROSECUTION, FROM THIS ON, THE PROSECUTION IN THEIR OPENING FOLLOW TOO CLOSELY <del>THE</del> CIRCUMSTANCE S MRS. STENHOUSE'S BOOK FOR ME TO FOLLOW THEM. THIS TRAIN CONSISTED OF SOM<del>WE</del>WHERE</p> <p>ABOUT A 120 SOUL<del>S</del>, MEN, WOMEN AND CH<del>I</del>LDRN. THEY WANDERED TO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH <del>TO</del> <b>THROUGH</b> WHAT IS KNOWN AS EMIGRATION CANYON. FROM THIS THE Y WENDED THEIR WAY</p>	<p>STEPPE OF THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS AND HAD WENDED THEIR WAY INTO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH SO FAR I FOLLOW THE PROSECUTION FROM THIS ON THE PROSECUTION IN THEIR OPENING FOLLOW TOO CLOSELY</p> <p>MRS. STENHOUSE'S BOOK FOR ME TO FOLLOW THEM THIS TRAIN CONSISTED OF SOMEWHERE</p> <p>ABOUT 120 SOULS MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN THEY ENTERED VALLEYS OF UTAH THROUGH WHAT IS KNOWN AS EMIGRATION CANYON FROM THIS THEY WENDED THEIR WAY</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SOUTHERLY, PURSUING SOUTHERN ROUTE IN SEARCH OF NEW HOMES ◀IN&gt; SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA, A DISTANCE FATE DECREED THAT THEY NEVER SHOULD REACH. THIS TRAIN WAS A LARGE ONE = WAS A RICH ONE; THEY CAME I BELIEVE MOSTLY FROM THE STATE OF ARKANSAS. THEY HAD SOMEWHERE 20 TO 31 WAGONS, LARGE WAGONS HEAVILY LADEN. THOSE WAGONS WERE DRAWN BY OXEN, 4 AND 6 YOKE TO THE TEAM. BESIDES THESE THEY HAD A LARGE HERD OF LOOSE CATTLE = STOCK, THAT WERE DRIVEN WITH THEM. WEARIED,</p>	<p>SOUTHERLY, PURSUING THE SOUTHERN ROUTE IN SEARCH OF NEW HOMES IN SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA. A DISTANCE THAT FATE HAD DECREED THEY SHOULD NEVER REACH. THIS TRAIN WAS A LARGE ONE— WAS A RICH ONE. THEY CAME, I BELIEVE, MOSTLY FROM THE STATE OF ARKANSAS. THEY HAD SOMEWHERE FROM 20 TO 31 WAGONS— LARGE WAGONS HEAVILY LADEN. THESE WAGONS WERE DRAWN BY OXEN FOUR TO SIX YOKE TO THE TEAM. BESIDES THESE THEY HAD A LARGE HERD OF LOOSE CATTLE —, STOCK— THAT THEY WERE DRIVING WITH THEM. WEARIED,</p>	<p>SOUTHERLY PURSUING THE SOUTHERN ROUTE IN SEARCH OF NEW HOMES IN SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA A DESTINATION THAT FATE HAD DECREED THEY NEVER SHOULD REACH THIS TRAIN WAS A LARGE ONE WAS A RICH ONE THEY CAME I BELIEVE MOSTLY FROM THE STATE OF ARKANSAS THEY HAD SOMEWHERE FROM 20 TO 31 WAGONS LARGE WAGONS HEAVILY LADEN THOSE WAGONS WERE DRAWN BY OXEN 4 OR 6 YOKE TO THE TEAM BESIDES THESE THEY HAD A LARGE HERD OF LOOSE CATTLE STOCK THEY WERE DRIVING WITH THEM WEARIED</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FATIGUED, HUNGRY EXHAUSTED THEY CAME DOWN INTO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH THROUGH THE EMIGRATION CANYON. THERE WE SEE THEM RESTING, RESTED FOR A BRIEF ◀TIME▶, AND PASSED ON THROUGH THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH, PASSING ALL THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH, AND AFTER, REACHING DESERT PLAINS BEYOND THOSE PLAINS THAT ARE MARKED UPON OUR OLD ATLASES AS THE GREAT AMERICAN DESERT, THERE THEY MET THEIR DOOM, THERE ALL PERISHED, SAVE ONLY SMALLER CHILDREN IN THE LINE OF</p>	<p>FATIGUED, HUNGRY EXHAUSTED, THEMY CAME DOWN INTO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH, THROUGH THE EMIGRATION CANYON. THERE WE <del>SAY</del> SEE THEY RESTED — RESTED FOR A BRIEF TIME; AND THEN PASSED ON <del>TO</del> <b>THROUGH</b> THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH. PASSING ALL THE S<del>T</del>ETTLEMENTS OF UTAH AND AFTER REACHING A DESIRABLE PLACE BEYOND THESE PLAINS THAT ARE MARKED ON OUR OLD ATLASES AS THE “GREAT AMERICAN DESERT. THERE THEY MET THEIR DOOM; THERE THEY ALL PERISHED, SAVE ONLY THE SMALL CHILDREN. <sup>[132]</sup> IN THE LINE OF</p>	<p>FATIGUED HUNGRY EXHAUSTED THEY CAME DOWN TO THE VALLEYS OF UTAH THROUGH EMIGRATION CANYON THERE WE SEE THEY RESTED <i>[space]</i> RESTED FOR A BRIEF TIME AND PASSED ON THROUGH SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH PASSED ALL THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH AND AFTER REACHING THE DESERT PLAINS BEYOND THOSE PLAINS THAT ARE MARKED UPON OUR <i>OWN</i>[?] <sup>[14]</sup> ATLASES AS THE GREAT AMERICAN DESERT THERE THEY MET THEIR DOOM THERE ALL PERISHED SAVE ONLY THE SMALLER CHILDREN ¶ IN THE LINE OF</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OUR DEFENSE GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WE ARE NOT GOING TO GLOSS OVER THIS HORRID CRIME, WE ARE NOT GOING TO SPEAK OF IT AS A LIGHT AND TRIVIAL AFFAIR, AS A COMMON OCCURRENCE, BUT IN THE LANGUAGE OF THE PROSECUTION SHALL SAY, THAT IT HAS NEVER BEEN EXCELLED IN FIENDISHNESS BUT SHALL NOT SAY IT WAS BUT ONCE EQUALED. WE SHALL NOT MAKE SAME ALLUSION TO SCRIPTURE AS AN ANALOGY<del>≠?</del> AS PARALLEL TO THIS HORRID CRIME AND REFERENCE TO THE QUESTION THAT THEY DID WE SHALL ENDEAVOR TO</p>	<p>OUR DEFENSE, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, WE ARE NOT GOING TO GLOSS OVER THIS HORRID CRIME; WE ARE NOT GOING TO TREAT OF IT AS A LIGHT TRIVIAL AFFAIR; AS A COMMON OCCURRENCE; BUT IN THE LANGUAGE OF THE PROSECUTION, SHALL SAY THAT IT HAS NEVER BEEN EXCELLED IN FIENDISHNESS; BUT SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT WAS BUT ONCE EQUALED. WE SHALL NOT MAKE THE SAME <b>ALLUSIONS</b> <del>ALLUSION</del> TO SCRIPTURE AS <del>THE</del> PARALLEL TO THIS HORRID CRIME.</p> <p>WE SHALL ENDEAVOR TO</p>	<p>OUR DEFENSE GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WE ARE NOT GOING TO GLOSS OVER THIS HORRID CRIME WE ARE NOT GOING TO SPEAK OF IT AS A LIGHT OR TRIVIAL AFFAIR AS A COMMON OCCURRENCE BUT IN THE LANGUAGE OF THE PROSECUTION SHALL SAY THAT IT HAS NEVER BEEN EXCELLED IN FIENDISHNESS BUT SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT WAS BUT ONCE EQUALED WE SHALL NOT MAKE THE SAME ALLUSION TO SCRIPTURE AS PARALLEL TO THIS HORRID CRIME [space]</p> <p>WE SHALL ENDEAVOR TO</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>DEPICT TO YOU THE HORROR OF THIS THING WE SHALL NOT GIVE THEM A <i>MANYFOLD/MNP</i> <i>L/MNFL/MN</i> <i>FULL[?]</i> BLOOD FULL THUNDER IN ORDER THAT THEY MAY DRAW FROM THIS TERRIBLE AFFAIR IT WAS FIENDISH; IT WAS AN TRAGEDY THAT MAKES HEART SICK TO THINK OF IT. MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN WERE SLAUGHTERED INDISCRIMINAT ELY THEY WERE INDIANS THERE TOO WE SHALL NOT CLAIM THEY WERE ALL INDIANS; FOR THEY WERE WHITE MEN THERE WITH HEARTS AS BLACK AND WICKED AS EVER WORN BY AN INDIAN. WE SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT</p>	<p>DEPICT TO YOU 5-4 THE HORROR OF THIS ONE. WE SHALL NOT GIVE THEM A  PITIFUL TALE OF BLOOD AND THUNDER IN ORDER THA T THEY MAY DRAW FROM THIS TERRIBEL AFFAIR. IT WAS FIENDISH; IT WAS A TRAGEDY THAT MAKES THE HEART SICK TO THINK OF IT. MEN, WOMEN AND CHILDREN WERE SLAUGHTERED INDISCRIMINAT ELY. THERE WERE INDIANS THERE TOO. WE SHALL NOT CLAIM THAT THEY WERE ALL INDIANS, FOR THERE WERE <del>HE</del> WHITE MEN WITH HEARTS AS BLACK AND CORRUPT AS EVER WORN BY AN INDIAN. WE SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT</p>	<p>DEPICT TO YOU THE HORROR OF THIS SCENE WE SHALL NOT GIVE THEM A  <i>FKPL[?]</i> OF ALL THE BLOOD AND <i>THUNDER[?] IN</i> <i>ORDER TO[?]</i> TOO  IT WAS FIENDISH IT WAS A TRAGEDY THAT MAKES THE HEART SICK TO THINK OF IT MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN WERE SLAUGHTERED INDISCRIMINAT ELY THERE WERE INDIANS THERE TOO WE SHALL NOT CLAIM THAT THEY WERE ALL INDIANS FOR THERE WERE WHITE MEN WITH HEARTS AS BLACK AND WICKED AS EVER WORN BY AN INDIAN WE SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WAS STRICTLY AN OUTRAGE PERFORMED BY EITHER ONE OR THE OTHER WE SHALL NOT DENY BUT WHAT THERE WAS AUTHORITIES ORDERS COMMANDS FOR DOING IT WHO GAVE THOSE COMMANDS, FROM WHENCE THEY EMANATED IT IS NOT OUR CASE TO PRESENT, WE ONLY WE SHALL <math>\leq</math>ONLY<math>\geq</math> CLAIM THAT ORDERS SO AND WAS WERE GIVEN BY</p> <p>THOSE WHO GAVE THEM THAT THOSE THERE WERE FORCED AND</p> <p>COMPELLED <sup>[[18]]</sup> TO OBEY <i>[space]</i> WE SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT WAS ALONE THE MORMON CHURCH TO BLAME FOR THIS BECAUSE WE CLAIM</p>	<p>WAS STRICTLY A TRAGEDY PERFORMED BY EITHER ONE OR THE OTHER. WE SHALL NOT DENY , BUT WHAT THERE WAS <del>OTHER</del> <del>A</del>AUTHORIZED ORDERS AND COMMANDS FOR DOING IT. WHO GAVE THOSE COMMANDS; FROM WHENCE THEY EMANATED IT IS NOT OUR CASE TO PRESENT. WE SHALL ONLY CLAIM THAT ORDERS WERE GIVEN <del>BY</del> <del>THOSE</del> AND THOSE WHO GAVE THEM</p> <p>FORCED AND <del>THEM</del> COMPELLED THEM TO OBEY. WE SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT WAS ALONE THE MORMON CHURCH TO BLAME FOR THIS, BECAUSE WE CLAIM THAT</p>	<p>WAS STRICTLY A TRAGEDY PERFORMED BY EITHER ONE OR THE OTHER WE SHALL NOT DENY BUT WHAT —[?] WAS AUTHORITIES' ORDERS COMMANDS FOR DOING IT <i>[space]</i> WHO GAVE THOSE COMMANDS FROM WHENCE THEY EMANATED IT IS NOT OUR CASE TO PRESENT WE SHALL ONLY CLAIM THAT <i>[space]</i></p> <p>THAT THOSE THERE WERE FORCED</p> <p>COMPELLED TO OBEY WE SHALL NOT SAY THAT IT WAS ALONE THE MORMON CHURCH TO BLAME FOR THIS BECAUSE WE CLAIM THAT</p>
--	--	--	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE MORMON CHURCH IS LIKE EVERY OTHER</p> <p>SOCIETY THAT HAS EXISTED SINCE THE WORLD BEGAN. SOCIETY THERE ARE GOOD MEN IN IT AND THERE ARE BAD MEN IN IT. I REMEMBER YEARS AGO WHEN FIRST BECOMING ACQUAINTED WITH ONE OF MORMON PEOPLE IT WAS YEARS WAY PRIOR TO THIS TRANSACTION, I BECAME INTIMATELY ACQUAINTED &lt;WITH AN OLD&gt; GENTLEMAN BY NAME OF IRA ROUNDY. HE WAS A GOOD MAN FAITHFUL IN HIS MORMONISM I WAS INTIMATELY ACQUAINTED WITH HIM MORMONISM THE</p>	<p>THE MORMON CHURCH IS LIKE EVERY OTHER <del>SOCIETY</del> SYSTEM THAT IS ORGANSZED SOCIETY THAT HAS EXISTED SINCE THE WORLD BEGAN. THERE ARE GOOD MAEN IN IT AND THERE ARE BAD MEN IN IT. I REMEMBER A YEAR AGO-, WHEN FIRST BECOMING ACQUAINTED WITH ONE OF THE MORMON PEAOPLE, WHICH WAS A YEAR OR SO PRIOR TO THIS TRANSACTION, I BECAME INTIMATELY ACQUAINPTED WITH AN OLD GENTLEMAN BY THE NAME OF IRIA ROUNDY. HE WAS A GOOD MAN FAITHFUL IN HIS MORMONISM. I WAS INTIMATELY ACQUAINTED WITH HIM. MORMONISM AND THE</p>	<p>THE MORMON CHURCH IS LIKE EVERY OTHER</p> <p>SOCIETY THAT HAS EXISTED SINCE THE WORLD BEGAN THERE ARE GOOD MEN IN IT AND THERE ARE BAD MEN IN IT I REMEMBER YEARS AGO WHEN FIRST BECOMING ACQUAINTED WITH ANY OF THE MORMON PEOPLE WHICH WAS IN YEARS PRIOR TO THIS TRANSACTION I BECAME INTIMATELY ACQUAINTED WITH AN OLD GENTLEMAN NAMED IRA ROUNDY; GOOD MAN FAITHFUL IN HIS MORMONISM I WAS INTIMATELY ACQUAINTED WITH HIM MORMONISM</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>MORMON CHURCH MORMON DOCTRINE WAS THE SUBSTANCE OF THE GREAT MAJORITY OF ALL HIS THOUGHTS HE LIVED FOR IT, YET IT WAS A FREQUENT EXPRESSION OF HIS CLAIMING TO</p> <p>QUOTE FROM A SCRIPTURE AS FOLLOWS: THAT IN THAT LAST DAY WHEN THE LORD SHALL GATHER TOGETHER HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE, THERE SHALL BE FOUND AMONG THEM THE THIEF THE MURDERER ASSASSIN HIM THAT</p> <p>COMMITTETH ALL MANNER OF CRIME THE OLD GENTLEMAN WOULD RAISE HIS HAND AND</p>	<p>MORMON CHURCH WAS THE <b>SUBJECT</b> SUBSTANCE OF</p> <p><sup>[133]</sup> ALL HIS THOUGHTS. HE LIVED FOR IT, YES, IT WAS A FREQUENT EXPRESSION OF HIS, CLAIMING TO <del>COME FROM TO</del></p> <p>QUOTE FROM <del>THE</del> SCRIPTURE AS FOLLOWS: “THAT IN THE LAST DAYS WHEN THE LORD SHALL GATHER TOGETHER HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE, THERE SHALL BE FOUND AMONG THEM THE THIEF, THE MURDERER, <del>DR</del>, THE ASSASSIN, AND HIM THAT HAS COMMITTED ALL MANNER OF CRIME.” THE OLD GENTLEMAN WOULD RAISE HIS EYES AND</p>	<p>MORMON CHURCH MORMON DOCTRINE WAS THE SUBSTANCE TO A GREAT MAJORITY OF ALL HIS THOUGHTS HE LIVED FOR IT YET IT WAS A FREQUENT EXPRESSION OF HIS CLAIMING TO</p> <p>QUOTE <sup>[[15]]</sup> FROM SCRIPTURE, AS FOLLOWS; “THAT IN THAT LAST DAY WHEN THE LORD SHALL GATHER TOGETHER HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE THERE SHALL BE FOUND AMONG THEM THE THIEF THE MURDERER THE ASSASSIN AND HIM THAT</p> <p>COMMITTETH ALL MANNER OF CRIME <i>[space]</i> OLD GENTLEMAN WOULD RAISE HIS HANDS AND</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SAY, WE HAVE GOT THEM ALL AMONGST US ALL WE HAVE GOT THEM ALL AND MORE TOO WE SHALL CLAIM IT IS NOT SINGULAR &lt;IT IS NOT SENSIBLE&gt; NOT AT ALL REMARKABLE</p> <p>THIS MORMON CHURCH LIVING UPON &lt;THE EXTREME&gt; FRONTIER, LIVING AMONG INDIANS, LIVING IN THE INDIAN COUNTRY, SURROUNDED BY THOSE</p> <p>HORDES OF INDIANS IN EVERY DIRECTION, AND BEING BUT FEW OF THEM THAT IT SHOULD BE A PLACE WHERE BAD MEN WOULD MAKE IT THEIR HOMES. WE</p>	<p>SAY “WE HAVE GOT THEM ALL AMONGST US; WE HAVE GOT THEM ALL AND MORE TOO-”. WE SHALL CLAIM IT IS</p> <p>NOT AT ALL REMARKABLE OR SINGULAR THAT THIS MORMON CHURCH, LIVING UPON THE EXTREME FRONTIER, LIVING AMONG THE INDIANS, LIVING IN AN INDIAN COUNTRY, SURROUNDED BY THESE BANDS AND HOARDES OF INDIANS AND</p> <p>BEING BUT FEW OF THEM, THAT IT SHOULD BE A PLACE WHERE THE BAD MEN WOULD MAKE IT THEIR HOMES. WE</p>	<p>SAY WE HAVE GOT THEM ALL AMONGST US</p> <p>AND MORE TOO BUT WE SHALL CLAIM THAT IT IS</p> <p>NOT AT ALL REMARKABLE</p> <p>THAT THIS MORMON CHURCH LIVING ON THIS EXTREME FRONTIER</p> <p>IN THE INDIAN COUNTRY SURROUNDED BY BANDS HORDES OF INDIANS IN EVERY DIRECTION AND BEING BUT FEW OF THEM THAT IT SHOULD BE A PLACE WHERE BAD MEN WOULD MAKE IT THEIR HOME WE</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WILL CLAIM IT NEVER HAS BEEN CASE IN A FRONTIER COUNTRY LIKE THIS IN A FRONTIER COUNTRY AS THIS WAS WITH MUCH CITIZENS MAKING THEIR HOMES THERE WERE ALL GOOD OR ANYTHING LIKE IT WE KNOW GENTLEMEN NO CREED DOCTRINE SOCIETY NO ORGANIZATION OF ANY KIND COULD MAKE IT PERFECT OR ANYTHING LIKE PERFECT THAT THAT SOCIETY COULD BE MADE UP ENTIRELY OF GOOD MEN OR BE MADE UP OF MEN AMONG WHOM THEY COULD NOT FIND ONE OR MORE DESERVING OF HANGING IT HAS BEEN THE CASE</p>	<p>WILL CLAIM IT NEVER HAS BEEN THE CASE, THAT IN A FRONTIER COUNTRY LIKE THIS; IN A FRONTIER COUNTRY AS THIS WAS, THAT THE CITIZENS MAKING THEIR HOMES THERE, WERE ALL GOOD MEN OFR ANY THING LIKE IT. WE KNOW, GENTLEMEN, NO CREED OF ANY SOCIETY, NO ORGANIZATION OF ANY KIND, COULD MAKE IT PERFECT OR ANYTHING LIKE PERFECT. THAT THAT SOCIETY COULD BE MADE UP ENTIRELY OF GOOD MEN OR BE MADE MADE UP OF MEN WHOM THEY COULD NOT FIND ONE OR MORE DESERVING OF HANGING. IT HAS BEEN THE CASE THE CASE I SAY AMONG</p>	<p>WILL CLAIM THAT IT HAS NEVER BEEN THE CASE THAT IN A FRONTIER COUNTRY LIKE THIS IN A  AS THIS WAS THAT THE CITIZENS MAKING THEIR HOMES THERE WERE ALL GOOD MEN OR ANY THING LIKE IT WE[?] KNOW GENTLEMEN NO CREED DOCTRINE SOCIETY NO ORGANIZATION OF ANY KIND COULD MAKE IT PERFECT OR ANYTHING LIKE PERFECT THAT THAT SOCIETY COULD BE MADE UP ENTIRELY OF GOOD MEN OR BE UP OF MEN AMONG WHOM THERE COULD FIND ONE OR MORE DESERVING OF HANGING. IT HAS BEEN  I SAY; THE CASE</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>IN ALL COUNTRIES AMONG ALL PEOPLE THAT ON THESE FRONTIERS, ON THE BORDERS OF CIVILIZATION BEYOND THE REACH OF LAW ON THE FEAR OF THE LAW'S PUNISHMENT, BAD MEN WILL FLEE TO MAKE THEIR HOMES AND THERE WILL CARRY ON THEIR SECRET CRIMES; WE CLAIM THAT SO FAR AS THIS MOUNTAIN MEADOW TRAGEDY</p> <p>IS CONCERNED THAT THE WHITE MEN WHO TOOK PART IN IT AND AND WE <i>DON'T</i>[?] —[?] THAT MANY THOSE MEN</p>	<p><del>ALL</del> IN ALL COUNTRIES ANED AMONG ALL PEOPLES THAT WERE ON THESE FRONTIERS, ON THE BORDERS OF CIVILIZATION , BEYONRD THE REACH OF THE LAWS OR THE FEARS OF THE LAWS TO PUNISH, <del>BAD MEN</del> THAT BAD MEN WILL FLEE TO MAKE THEIR HOMES AND <del>THERE</del> <b>ERE</b> WILL CARRY ON THEIR CRIMES. AND WE CLAIM SO FAR AWS THIS MOUNTIAN MEADOW TRAGEDY <del>SO FAR AS THIS MOUNTIAN MEADOW TRAGEDY</del> IS CONCERNED, THAT THE WHITE MEN WHO TOOK PART IN IT, — THAT MANY OF</p> <p>THESE MEN <del>THAT</del></p>	<p>IN ALL COUNTRIES AND AMONG ALL PEOPLES THAT AMONG THOSE FRONTIERS ON THE BORDERS OF CIVILIZATION BEYOND THE REACH OF LAW OR FEAR OF LAW'S PUNISHMENT BAD MEN WILL FLEE TO MAKE THEIR HOMES AND THERE WILL CARRY ON THEIR CRIMES AND WE CLAIM THAT SO FAR AS THAT MOUNTAIN MEADOW TRAGEDY</p> <p>THAT THE WHITE MEN WHO TOOK PART IN IT WERE AND WE SAY THAT WERE SOME WERE AMONG THOSE MEN</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TOOK PART IN IT MORE FROM THE DICTATES WITHIN OWN WICKED HEARTS THAN ANY OTHER CAUSE THEY FEAR NO RESTRAINT OF THE LAW; NO PUNISHMENT OF THE LAW, WHERE THEY COULD NOT OR DID NOT LOOK FORWARD TO THE TIME &lt;WHEN THE&gt; LAW WOULD PURSUE AND BRING THEM <sup>[[19]]</sup> TO CONDIGN</p> <p>PUNISHMENT, THEREFORE THEY GAVE VENT TO THEIR OWN WICKED FEELINGS THEIR OWN WICKED HEARTS. BROTHER CAREY IN</p> <p>PROSECUTION REFERS TO THIS AS WE SHALL REFER TO <del>IT</del> CHARACTERIZING AS WE</p>	<p>TOOK PART IN IT MORE FROM THE DICTATES OF THEIR OWN WICKED HEARTS THAN ANY OTHER CAUSE. THEY FEARED NO RESTRAINT OF THE LAW, NO, PUNISHMENT OF THE LAW; <b>WHERE THEY</b> COULD NOT AND DID NOT LOOK FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THE LAW WOULD PURSUE <b>THEM</b> TO <b>CONDIGN</b> <del>CONDIGN</del> PUNISHMENT. THEREFORE <sup>[[134]]</sup> THEY GAVE VENT TO THEIR WICKED FEELINGS AND THEIR OWN WICKED HEARTS. BROTHER <b>CAREY OF IN</b> THE PROSECUTION <b>REFERRES</b> TO THIS, AS WE SHALL REFER TO IT . CHARACTERIZING IT AS WE</p>	<p>TOOK PART IN IT MORE FROM THE DICTATES OF THEIR OWN WICKED HEARTS THAN FROM [space]</p> <p>FEARED</p> <p>NO PUNISHMENT FROM THE LAW</p> <p>COULD NOT OR DID NOT LOOK FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THE LAW WOULD PURSUE THEM TO CONDIGN</p> <p>PUNISHMENT THEREFORE THEY GAVE VENT TO THEIR OWN WICKED FEELINGS <sup>[[16]]</sup> OWN WICKED HEARTS. BROTHER CAREY OF THE PROSECUTION REFERS TO THIS AS WE SHALL REFER TO IT CHARACTERIZES IT AS WE</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SHALL CHARACTERIZE IT. AS A FIENDISH ACT HELLISH &lt;CRUEL&gt; UNMERCIFUL, UNEQUALED BY ANY OTHER THING RECORDED UPON THE PAGES OF HISTORY. HE REFERRED TO MASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF CITY OF AI BY JOSHUA AN UNFORTUNATE REFERENCE WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEW</p> <p>OF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRID SICKENING AFFAIR COMMENCES THUS AND THE LORD SPOKE</p>	<p>SHALL CHARACTERIZE IT AS A FIENDISH ACT, HELLISH, CRUEL, UNMERCIFUL;, UNEUQUALLED BY ANYTHING RECORDED UPON THE PAGES OF HISTORY. <del>THE</del> HE REFERRED TO THE MASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AI BY <b>JOSHUA</b> <del>JUSH</del> AND UNFRIENDLY WRETCHES. WHEN WE TURN TO <del>B</del>THE BIBLE WE <b>AND</b> READ <b>THE EVIDENCE</b> IN THE BOOK, OF THE JEWISH PART OF THE CITY, <del>WERE</del> OF THOSE PPOOR PEOPLE OF AI; WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRID SICKENING AFFAIR. NEXT TO THIS, OF THE LORD'S SPEAKING <del>SPEAKING IN TO</del></p>	<p>SHALL CHARACTERIZE IT AS A FIENDISH ACT HELLISH CRUEL UNMERCIFUL UNEQUALED BY ANYTHING RECORDED UPON THE PAGES OF HISTORY HE REFERRED TO THE MASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF <b>AI</b> BY JOSHUA AN UNFORTUNATE REFERENCE WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READ</p> <p>OF THE TALE OF ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLE OF <b>AI</b> WE FIND CHAPTER [<i>space</i>]</p> <p>COMMENCES THUS AND THE LORD SPOKE</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>UNTO JOSHUA, SAYING FEAR NOT FOR I WILL BE WITH YOU, AND THUS YOU SHALL DEAL WITH THE PEOPLE OF "AI" PROCEEDING THEN IN THE CHAPTER TO DETAIL FROM THE MOUTH OF THE LORD JUST WHAT SHOULD BE DONE. THE PEOPLE OF AI THEN ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE WERE MASSACRED BUTCHERED ANNIHILATED BY COMMAND THAT CAME DIRECT FROM HEAVEN, ELSE WE CAN'T BELIEVE THE BIBLE. IF THEN THE PROSECUTION WILL PUT THIS CASE = THIS MASSACRE UPON THE SAME FOOTING = UPON THE SAME FOUNDATION AS THAT OF AI</p>	<p>UNTO JOSHUA, SAYING "FEAR NOT, FOR I WILL BE WITH YOU" AN-THOU AND THUS YOU SHALL DEAL WITH THE PEOPLE OF AI" PROCEEDING THEN IN THE CHAPTER TO DETAIL FROM THE MOUTH OF THE LORED JUST WHAT SHOULD BE DONE. THE PEOPLE OF AI  ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE WERE MASSACRED, BUTCHERED, ANNIHILATED BY THE DEMAND THAT CAME DIRECT FROM HEAVEN, ELSE WE CANNOT BELIEVE THE BIBLE. IF THEN THE PROSECUTION WILL PUT THIS CASE—THIS MASSACRE UPON THE SAME FOOTING , UPON THE SAME FOUNDATION AS THAT OF AI,</p>	<p>UNTO JOSHUA SAYING FEAR NOT FOR I WILL BE WITH YOU AND THUS YOU SHALL DEAL WITH THE PEOPLE OF AI PROCEEDING THEN IN THE CHAPTER TO DETAIL FROM THE MOUTH  JUST WHAT SHOULD BE DONE THE PEOPLE OF AI THEN ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE WERE MASSACRED BUTCHERED ANNIHILATED BY A COMMAND THAT CAME DIRECT FROM HEAVEN ELSE WE CANNOT BELIEVE THE BIBLE IF THEN THE PROSECUTION WOULD PUT THIS CASE THIS MASSACRE UPON THE SAME FOOTING ON THE SAME FOUNDATION AS THAT OF AI,</p>
--	---	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WE HAVE THEN A QUEER CASE TO GO TO THE JURY. THAT MASSACRE THAT SLAUGHTER OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN = OF THE OLD AND YOUNG = OF THE MOTHER WITH HER LITTLE BABE AT HER BREAST = WITH INNOCENCE OF ALL KIND CAME DIRECT BY COMMAND FROM THE LORD FROM HEAVEN, WE SAY THAT THE DEFENDANT HERE SO FAR AS HE PARTICIPATED IN THIS ACT DID UNDER ORDERS HE WAS COMMANDED —/AND SENT[?] TO DO WHAT HE DID DO BUT WE DO NOT SAY AS IN THE CASE OF JOSHUA THAT THE LORD COMMANDED HIM. I WILL REFER TO THAT</p>	<p>WE HAVE THEN A QUEER CASE TO GO TO THE JURY, THAT MASSACRE—, THAT SLAUGHTER OF MEN, WOMEN AND CHILDREN OF <del>THE</del> OLD AND YOUNG; OF THE MOTHER WITH <del>THE</del> <b>HER</b> LITTLE BABE AT HERE BREAST, WITH INNOCENCE OF ALL KINDS, ; <del>COM</del> CAME DIRECTLY BY COMMAND FROM <del>HEAVER</del> THE LORD <del>FROM</del> <b>OF</b> HEAVEN. WE SAY THAT THE DEFENDANT HERE, SO FAR AS HE PARTICIPATED IN THIS, COULD BE UNDER ORDERS, HE WAS COMMANDED  TO DO WHAT HE DID; BUT WE DON'T SAY, AS IN THE CASE OF JOSHUA<del>¥</del>, THAT THE LORD CO MMANDED HIM. I WILL REFER TO THAT</p>	<p>WE HAVE THEN A QUEER CASE TO GO TO THE JURY THAT MASSACRE = THAT SLAUGHTER OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN = OF THE OLD AND YOUNG OF THE MOTHER WITH HER LITTLE BABE AT HER BREAST WITH INNOCENCE OF ALL KIND CAME <del>BY</del> DIRECT BY COMMAND FROM THE LORD FROM HEAVEN WE SAY THAT THE DEFENDANT HERE SO FAR AS HE PARTICIPATED IN THIS ACT UNDER ORDERS HE WAS COMMANDED  TO DO WHAT HE DID DO BUT WE DON'T SAY AS IN THE CASE OF JOSHUA THAT THE LORD COMMANDED IT [<i>space</i>] I WILL REFER TO THAT</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AGAIN PERHAPS UPON CLOSING, AS IT MAY BE OF INTEREST TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IN DETERMINING UPON YOUR VERDICT TO KNOW THE STATE OF MIND THAT THIS PEOPLE HAD ON THE 17 DAY OF SEPTEMBER 1857 FEEL SURE WHEN YOU LOOK AT THIS HORRID TRAGEDY, IN ALL ITS GHASTLINESS, THINK OVER THE EVIDENCE THAT HAS BEEN GIVEN OF THIS MOST WONDERFUL DEED OF BLOOD; THIS</p> <p>SICKENING CRIME YOU CAN'T THINK THAT CIVILIZATION YOU COULD BELIEVE</p>	<p>AGIAN, PERHAPS BEFORE CLOSING AS IT MAY BE OF INTEREST TO YOU GENTLEMEN IN DETERMINGING UPON YOUR VERDICT, TO KNOW THE STATE OF <b>MIND</b> <del>THESE THAT</del> <del>PEOPLE HAD</del> <b>WERE IN</b> ON THE I7TH DAY OF SEPTEMBER 1857; FOR <del>SHU</del>URELY WHEN YOU LOOK AT THIS HORRID TREACHERY, IN ALL AITS GHASTLYNESS, THINKING <b>OVER</b> <del>FROM THE</del> EVIDENCE <del>THAT</del> <b>WHAT HAS</b> BEEN GIVEN OF THISMOST WONDERFUL DEED OF BLOOD, THIS <del>SICK,</del> <sup>[135]</sup> SICKENING CRIME, YOU CAN <b>NOT</b> THINK TH AT CIVILIZATION-! YOU CAN <b>NOT</b> BELIEVE</p>	<p>AGAIN PERHAPS BEFORE CLOSE AS IT MAY BE OF INTEREST TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IN DETERMINING UPON YOUR VERDICT TO KNOW THE STATE OF MIND THAT THIS PEOPLE HAD ON THE 17TH DAY OF SEPTEMBER 18757 FOR SURELY WHEN YOU LOOK AT THIS HORRID TRAGEDY IN ALL <del>THIS</del> ITS GHASTLINESS THINK OVER THE EVIDENCE THAT HAS BEEN GIVEN OF THIS MOST WONDERFUL DEED OF BLOOD THIS</p> <p>SICKENING CRIME YOU <del>CAN'T</del>[?] THINK THAT CIVILIZATION WE CAN'T BELIEVE</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CIVILIZED  MEN = WHITE  MEN, MEN  WHO WERE  BORN AMONG  MEN OF  OUR OWN  TRIBES OR  KINDRED;  AMERICAN  CITIZENS  COULD  VOLUNTARILY  GO FORWARD  TO TEAR THE  INFANT FROM  ITS MOTHER'S  BREAST, AND  STAB THEM  BOTH TO  DEATH. COULD  MURDER IN  COLD BLOOD  AND WITHOUT  WARNING 50  OR MORE OF  THEIR  BRETHREN OF  THEIR OWN  TRIBES AND  KINDRED OF  THEIR PEOPLES  AND  NATIONALITY  ≤THEM≥. THAT  THEY COULD SO  COLDLY  CRUELLY  MURDER SO  MANY MEN  AND CHILDREN  60 IN  NUMBER AND  ALL FOR NO</p>	<p>THAT CIVILIZED  MEN, WHITE  MEN, MEN  WHO WERE  BORN AMONGST  MANY OF  OUR OWN  TRIBES AND  KINDRED,  AMERICAN  CITIZENS,  COULD  VOLUNTEER TO  GO FORWARD  AND TEAR THE  INFANT FROM  ITS MOTHER'S  BREAST AND  STAB THEM  BOTH TO  DEATH; COULD  MURDER IN  COLD BLOOD  AND WITHOUT  WARNING 50  OR MORE OF  THEIR  BRETHREN OF  THEIR OWN  TRIBES, AND  KINDRED AND  PEOPLE  AND  ANNIHLATE  THEM; THAT  THEY COULD SO  COLDLY, AND  CRUELLY  MURDER SO  MANY WOMESN  AND CHILDREN  —60 IN  NUMBER, AND  ALL FOR NO</p>	<p>THAT CIVILIZED  MEN WHITE  MEN <sup>[[17]]</sup> MEN  WHO WERE  BORN AMONGST  THE MEN OF  OUR OWN  TRIBES AND  KINDRED  AMERICAN  CITIZENS  COULD —  /FRNS[?]  GO FORWARD  TEAR THE  INFANT FROM  ITS MOTHER'S  BREAST AND  STAB THEM  BOTH TO  DEATH COULD  MURDER IN  COLD BLOOD  AND WITHOUT  WARNING FIFTY  OR MORE OF  THEIR  BRETHREN OF  THEIR OWN  TRIBES  KINDRED  PEOPLE  AND  NATIONALITY  THAT  THEY COULD SO  COLDLY  CRUELLY  MURDER SO  MANY WOMEN  AND CHILDREN,  60  NUMBER AND  ALL FOR NO</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CAUSE WHATEVER. ≤IN≥ REVIEWING ESTABLISH IN YOUR OWN MIND WHAT TESTIMONY HAS BEEN GIVEN IF YOU</p> <p>LOOK ONLY TO THAT TESTIMONY LOOK BACK TO THE ACTS PROSECUTION HAS PRESENTED UP TO THE PRESENT TIME THERE WILL BE SHOWN TO YOU NO MOTIVE WHATEVER FOR THIS. IT WAS NOT FOR THEIR PROPERTY IT WAS FOR NO CAUSE <sup>[[20]]</sup> THEY HAVE GIVEN ONLY THAT THE ORDER WAS ISSUED = COUNCIL WAS HELD AND THIS WAS PERPETRATED IN PURSUANCE OF THAT COUNCIL AND</p>	<p>CAUSE WHATEVER. IN REVIEWING, <del>WHAT</del> IN YOUR OWN MIND WHAT TESTIMONY HAS BEEN GIVEN: FIRST, IF YOU WOULD <del>LIK LOKO LOOK</del> LOOK ONLY TO THAT TESTIMONY— LOOK BACK TO THE CAUSE AND ACTS OF THE PROSECUTION AS PRESENTED UP TO THE PRESENT TIME, THERE WILL BE, GENTLEMEN, NO MOTIVE WHATEVER FOR THIS. IT WAS NOT FOR THEIR PROPERTY, IT WAS NOT FOR ANY CAUSE THAT THEY HAVE COME, ONLY THAT THE ORDER WAS ISSUED, COUNCIL WAS HELD AND THIS WAS PERPETRATED IN PURSUANCE OF THAT COUNCIL AND</p>	<p>CAUSE WHATEVER IN REVIEWING IN YOU OWN MIND WHAT TESTIMONY HAS BEEN GIVEN <del>YOU</del> FIRST IF YOU WOULD</p> <p>LOOK ONLY TO THAT TESTIMONY LOOK BACK TO THE CASE THE PROSECUTION HAS PRESENTED IT UP TO THE PRESENT THERE WILL BE SHOWN TO YOU NO MOTIVE WHATEVER FOR THIS IT WAS <del>NOT</del> FOR THEIR PROPERTY IT WAS <del>NOT</del> FOR <del>ANY/NO[?]</del> CAUSE THAT THEY HAVE GIVEN ONLY THAT THE ORDER WAS ISSUED A COUNCIL WAS HELD AND THIS WAS PERPETRATED IN PURSUANCE OF THAT COUNCIL AND</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>UNDER ITS ORDERS AND I SAY IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR CIVILIZED RATIONAL BEINGS TO BELIEVE SUCH A STATEMENT AND BELIEVE SUCH A CASE THERE MUST HAVE BEEN SOME POWERFUL MOTIVE SOME TERRIBLE INCENTIVE SOMETHING THAT DREW NIGH UNTO MAN'S LIFE THAT WOULD COMPEL HIM GO FORWARD COMMIT SUCH CRIMES. AND RIGHT HERE WE SAY THAT WHEN YOU LOOK AT THIS IN THIS LIGHT THAT THERE IS NOT AND WILL NOT BE ONE PARTICLE OF EVIDENCE ONE SCINTILLA OF PROOF THAT JOHN D. LEE THE PRISONER</p>	<p>UNDER ITS ORDERS. I SAY IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR CIVILIZATION, FOR RATIONAL BEINGS TO BELIEVE SUCH A STATEMENT AND BELIEVE SUCH A CAUSE. THERE MUST HAVE BEEN SOME POWERFUL MOTIVE, SOME TERRIBLE INSENTIVE, SOMETHING THAT DREW NIGH TO A MAN'S LIFE THAT WOULD COMPELL HIM TO GO FORWARD AND COMMIT SUCH A CRIME. AND RIGHT HERE , WE SAY, THAT WHEN YOU LOOK AT THIS IN THIS LIGHT, THAT THERE IS NOT A LINE, OR ONE PARTICLE OF EVIDENCE, ONE <del>SCINTILLA</del> SCIENTILLA OF PROOF THAT JOHN D. LEE, THE PRISONER</p>	<p>UNDER ITS ORDERS I SAY IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR CIVILIZED RATIONAL BEINGS TO BELIEVE  SUCH A CASE THERE MUST HAVE BEEN SOME POWERFUL MOTIVE, SOME TERRIBLE INCENTIVE SOMETHING THAT DREW NIGH TO A MAN'S LIFE THAT WOULD COMPEL HIM TO GO FORWARD AND COMMIT SUCH CRIMES AND RIGHT HERE <del>WHEN</del> WE SAY THAT WHEN YOU LOOK AT THIS IN THIS LIGHT THAT THERE IS NOT AND WILL NOT BE ONE PARTICLE OF EVIDENCE ONE SCINTILLA OF PROOF THAT JOHN D. LEE THE PRISONER</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AT THE BAR EVER RAISED HIS HAND TO ASSIST IN THE KILLING OF ANY OF THOSE. THAT THEY WERE KILLED</p> <p>OR MANY OF THEM KILLED OF WHITE MEN REALLY BY WHITE MEN WITH INDIANS WE SHALL NOT DENY. THIS IS A PART OF OUR CASE TO ASSERT THE TRUTH AND THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS THERE IN THE VICINITY NEARBY, WE DO NOT DENY ALSO BUT THAT HE BY ANY PHYSICAL ACTS OF HIS ASSISTED IN THE DEATHS OF ANY OF THOSE, WE DO DENY. AND ALTHOUGH YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY AND THE ENTIRE PEOPLE</p>	<p>AT THE BAR EVER RAISED HIS HAND TO ASSIST IN <b>THE</b> KILLING OF ANY OF THESE PERSONS THAT WERE KILLED. <del>IF</del> <b>THEY</b> THEY WERE KI LED, <b>AND</b> MANY OF THEM KILLED BY WHITE MEN, <del>WITH</del> <b>KILLED</b> <b>BY WHITE MEN</b> <b>AND</b> INDIANS, WE DON'T DENY. IT IS A PART OF OUR CASE TO ASSERT THE TRUTH, AND THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS THERE IN THE VICINITY, NEAR BY, WE DON'T DENY <del>EITHER ALSO,</del> BUT THAT <del>BY ANY NO</del> PHYSICAL ACT OF HIS, <b>HE</b> ASSISTED IN THE DEATH OF ANY OF THOSE,— WE DO DENY; AND ALTHOUGH YOU, GENTLEMEN OF THE <del>GU</del> JURY, AND THE <sup>[[136]]</sup> ENTIRE PEOPLE</p>	<p>AT THE BAR EVER RAISED HIS HAND TO ASSIST IN THE KILLING OF ANY OF THOSE THAT THEY WERE KILLED</p> <p>OR MANY OF THEM KILLED BY WHITE MEN KILLED BY WHITE MEN AND INDIANS WE DON'T DENY IT IS PART OF OUR CASE THAT THEY CERTAINLY THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS THERE IN THE VICINITY NEAR BY WE DO NOT DENY ALSO BUT THAT HE BY ANY PHYSICAL ACT OF HIS ASSISTED IN THE DEATH OF ANY OF THOSE WE DO DENY AND ALTHOUGH YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY AND THE ENTIRE PEOPLE</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OF THE UNITED STATES MAY CENSURE JOHN D. LEE = MAY HOLD HIM BLAMABLE, CULPABLE CAST UPON HIM GREAT DEAL OF MORAL TURPITUDE, YET WE SHALL CLAIM OF YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, THAT JOHN D. LEE IS WITHOUT CRIME IN THE SAME MASSACRE, THAT THE FACTS THAT HAVE BEEN PRESENTED AND WILL BE PRESENTED WILL SHOW TO YOU THE CASE, JUSTIFYING HIM OR ANY OTHER MAN IN THAT THEY WOULD PROVE THAT HE DONE <del>≠</del> I LEFT THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WHERE ONE OF THE WITNESSES LEFT IT, AT</p>	<p>OF THE UNITED STATES MAY CENSURE JOHN D. LEE; MAY HOLD HIM BLAMEABLE AND CULPABLE BECAUSE THERE IS UPON HIM A GREAT DEAL OF MORAL TORPITUDE; YET WE SHALL CLAIM OF YOU, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, <b>THAT</b> HE IS WITHOUT CRIME IN THE MATTER; THAT THE FACTS THAT HAVE BEEN PRESENTED AND WILL BE PRESENTED WILL SHOW TO YOU THE CAUSE, JUSTIFYING HIM OR ANY OTHER MAN [space] WHEN THAT WILL BE PROVEN WHAT THEY DONE. I LEFT THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WHERE ONE OF THE WITNESSES LEFT IT, AT</p>	<p>OF THE UNITED STATES MAY CENSURE JOHN D. LEE <i>WITH AND[?]</i> MAY HOLD HIM BLAMABLE CULPABLE CAST UPON HIM GREAT DEAL OF MORAL TURPITUDE, YET WE SHALL CLAIM TO YOU, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY <sup>[[18]]</sup> THAT JOHN D. LEE IS WITHOUT CRIME IN THE MATTER; THAT THE FACTS THAT HAVE BEEN PRESENTED AND MAY BE PRESENTED WILL SHOW TO YOU THE CASE JUSTIFYING HIM AND ANY OTHER MAN IN ALL THAT THEY WILL PROVE THAT HE DONE. I LEFT THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WHERE ONE OF THE WITNESSES LEFT = IT = AT</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>EMIGRATION CANYON FOLLOWING MRS. STENHOUSE’S WORDS, “WE HEARD THAT THEY</p> <p>CAME DOWN TO THE RIVER JORDAN; THEY WERE BADLY TREATED AND DENIED SUPPLIES HORSES AND FOOD THROUGH ALL THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH. ≤MY FRIEND OF THE PROSECUTION≥ QUOTED LARGELY FROM THAT BOOK; IN FACT IN HIS OPENING THE AUTHORITIES THAT HE DID QUOTE FROM WERE, MRS. STENHOUSE, THE BIBLE AND GOODRICHES UNIVERSAL HISTORY I TOO SHALL REFER TO THESE SAME WORKS AS TO MRS.</p>	<p>EMIGRATION CANYON. FOLLOWING MRS STENHOUSE’S WORSDS, “WE HEARD THAT THE EMIGRANT TRAIN HAD COME DOWN TO THE RIVER JORDEN, THAT THEY WERE BADLY TREATED, DENIED SUPPLIES FOR HORSES AND FOOD, THROUGH FALL THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH. MY FRIEND OF THE PROSECUTION QUOTED LARGELY FROM THAT BOOK, IN FACT INHIS OPENING, THE AUTHORITIES THA T HE DID QUOTE FROM WERE MRS. STENHOUSE AND THE BIBLE, AND GOODRICHES UNIVERSAL HISTORY. I TOO SHALL REFER TO THESE SAME WORKS. AS TO MRS.</p>	<p>EMIGRATION CANYON FOLLOWING MRS STENHOUSE’S WORK, “WE HEARD THAT THEY</p> <p>CAME DOWN TO THE RIVER JORDAN; THAT THEY WERE BADLY TREATED; DENIED SUPPLIES HORSES AND FOOD THROUGHOUT ALL THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH [space] FRIEND OF THE PROSECUTION QUOTED LARGELY FROM THAT BOOK; IN FACT IN HIS OPENING THE AUTHORITIES THAT HE DID QUOTE FROM WERE MRS. STENHOUSE THE BIBLE AND GOODRICHES UNIVERSAL HISTORY I TOO SHALL REFER TO THOSE SAME WORKS</p>
--	---	---	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>STENHOUSE'S WORKS = IN HER DETAIL OF THE FATE OF THESE EMIGRANTS, WE SHALL CLAIM AND CLAIM NOW EVEN</p> <p>PROSECUTION HAS DENIED HER STATEMENTS AND PROVED THEM UNTRUE THAT THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN DID NOT GO TO THE JORDAN TO CAMP; BUT FROM EMIGRATION CANYON, <del>≤THEY≥</del> PURSUED THEIR JOURNEY DIRECTLY SOUTH. THAT THEY PASSED THROUGH ALL THE SETTLEMENTS OF UTAH, ON THEIR LONG WEARY MARCH TOWARDS <del>≤SOUTHERN≥</del> CALIFORNIA. WE SHALL CLAIM IN THESE SETTLEMENTS,</p>	<p>SETENHOUSES WORKS, IN HER DETAIL OF THE FATE OF THESE EMIGRANTS, WE SHALL CLAIM AND CLAIM <del>NOW NOE</del> THAT THE PROSECUTION HAS DENIED <del>HER HERE</del> STATEMENTS AND PROVED THEM UNTRUE. THAT THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN DIDN'T GO TO THE JORDAN AND CAMP, BUT FROM EMIGRATION CANYON, THEY PURSUED THEIR JOURNEY DIRECTLY SOUTH. THAT THEY PASSED THROUGH ALL THE SETTLEMENTS IN UTAH <del>ION</del> THEIR LONG WEARY MARCH TOWARD SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA. WE SHALL CLAIM <del>THAT</del> IN THESE SETTLEMENTS</p>	<p>&lt; IN HER DETAIL OF THE FATE OF THOSE EMIGRANTS, WE SHALL CLAIM AND CLAIM NOW THAT EVEN THE PROSECUTION HAVE DENIED HER STATEMENTS AND PROVED THEM UNTRUE THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN DIDN'T <del>N</del> GO TO THE JORDAN AND CAMP BUT FROM EMIGRATION CANYON, THEY PURSUED THEIR JOURNEY DIRECTLY SOUTH, PASSED THROUGH ALL THE SETTLEMENTS IN UTAH <del>ON</del>[?] THEIR LONG AND WEARY MARCH ON SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA <del>≤WE SHALL CLAIM≥</del> IN THOSE SETTLEMENTS</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THEY WERE KINDLY I WILL MENTION HERE AND REFER TO IT AGAIN THEY WERE</p> <p>KINDLY, THEY WERE SOLD SUPPLIES; THEY WERE ASSISTED IN ALL THINGS THEY NEEDED BUT THAT THEY BEHAVED BADLY, WE SHALL NOT DENY BUT SHALL MAKE IT <math>\leq A \geq</math> PART OF OUR DEFENSE THAT THERE WAS TROUBLE BETWEEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN AND THE PEOPLE OF THE SETTLEMENTS THEY PASSED THROUGH WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, THAT THIS TROUBLE BECAME SO GREAT, THAT THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN DIVIDED AMONG THEMSELVES</p>	<p>THAT THEY WERE TREATED KINDLY. I WILL MENTION HERE AND REFER TO IT AGAIN. THEY WERE TREATED KINDLY. THEY WERE SOLD SUPPLIES; THEY WERE ASSISTED IN ALL THE THINGS THEY NEEDED; AND THAT THEY BEHAVED BADLY; BUT WE SHALL NOT DENY OR MAKE IT A PART OF OUR DEFENSE THAT THERE WAS TROUBLE BETWEEN THIS EMIGRATION TRAIN AND THE PEOPLE OF THE SETTLEMENTS THEY PASSED THROUGH. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY THAT THIS TROUBLE <sup>[137]</sup> BECAME SO GREAT THAT THIS VERY TRAIN DIVIDED AMONG THEMSELVES;</p>	<p>THEY WERE TREATED KINDLY &lt;</p> <p>THEY WERE SOLD SUPPLIES THEY WERE ASSISTED IN ALL THE THINGS THEY NEEDED BUT THAT THEY BEHAVED BADLY, BUT WE SHALL NOT DENY AND SHALL MAKE IT A PART OF OUR DEFENSE THAT THERE WAS TROUBLE BETWEEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN AND THE SETTLEMENTS THEY PASSED THROUGH WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY THAT THIS TROUBLE <i>BECAME</i>[?] SO GREAT, THAT THIS <i>POOR</i>[?] TRAIN DIVIDED AMONG THEMSELVES,</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>[[21]] BECAUSE THAT PORTION OF THE TRAIN WERE SEEKING TO GOVERN THE OTHERS WHO WERE MAKING THIS MISCHIEF AMONG THE TRAIN WERE YOUNG MEN WITHOUT FAMILIES = YOUNG MEN WHO WERE ACCOMPANYIN G THIS TRAIN; BOYS THAT HAD GROWN UP IN THE WILDS OF WESTERN ARKANSAS, HUNTERS <math>\Leftarrow ? \Rightarrow</math> TRAPPERS AND STOCK RAISERS; MEN WHO CAME FROM THE FRONTIER THERE, FULL OF ALL THE WILDS THE WICKEDNESS AND THE DARING ACTS, THAT CHARACTERIZE YOUNG MEN FROM THE FRONTIERS IN PASSING</p>	<p>BECAUSE THAT A PORTION OF THE TRAIN WERE SEEKING TO GOVERN OTHERS WHO WERE <del>AMAKING</del> THIS MISCHIEF AMONG THE TRAIN. THAT <b>THERE WERE</b> YOUNG MEN WITHOUT FAMILIES; YOUNG MEN WHO WERE ACCOMPANÏYIN G THIS TRAIN; BOYS THAT HAD GROWN UP IN THE WILDS OF WEWSTERN ARKANSAS; STOCK RASERS <del>AND AND</del> MEN WHO CAME FROM THE FRONTIER THERE, FULL OF WICKEDNESS AND DARING ACTS THA T CHARACTERIZE YOUNG MEN FROM THE FRONTIERS. IN PASSING</p>	<p>BECAUSE THAT A PORTION OF THE TRAIN WERE SEEKING TO GOVERN THE OTHERS WHO WERE MAKING THIS MISCHIEF AMONG THE TRAIN THAT YOUNG MEN WITHOUT FAMILIES = YOUNG MEN WHO WERE ACCOMPANYIN G THIS TRAIN, BOYS[?] HUNTERS TRAPPERS FARMERS AND STOCK RAISERS MEN WHO CAME FROM THE FRONTIER THERE FULL OF ALL THE WILDS AND WICKEDNESS OF THE DARING ACTS THAT CHARACTERIZE YOUNG MEN FROM THE FRONTIERS IN PASSING</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THROUGH THIS COUNTRY        ≤SETTLEMENTS        &gt; PASSING        THROUGH THESE SETTLEMENTS        THEY WERE GUILTY OF MANY ACTS OF CRIME,        I MIGHT SAY AGAINST THE PEOPLE, AND THAT THIS VERY TRAIN UNDERTOOK TO KILL THEIR OWN MEN, AND IN DOING SO A        DIVISION[?]        AROSE AMONG THEM, AND FOR A TIME THEY DIVIDED        HAD 2 CAPTAINS OF THEIR TRAINS        THEY CAME ON TO THIS PLACE;        TO BEAVER, AND HERE THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF THESE VERY MEN = OR THIS CLASS OF MEN THAT THE PROSECUTION ARE NOW SEEKING TO CHARGE WITH</p>	<p>THROUGH THESE SETTLEMENTS        —        THROUGH THIS COUNTRY, THEY WERE GUILTY OF MANY ACTS, OF <b>CRIME</b>        C,R,I,M,E, —, I MIGHT SAY, AGAINST THE PEOPLE, AND THAT THIS VERY TRAIN UNDERTOOK TO KILL THEIR OWN MEN, AND IN DOING SO, A        DIVISION AROSE AMONG THEM; AND FOR A TIME THEY DIVIDED AND HAD TWO CAPTAINS TO THEIR TRAIN.        THEY CAME ON TO THIS PLACE, TO BEAVER, AND HERE THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF THESE VERY MEN, OR THIS CLASS OF MEN THAT THE PROSECUTION ARE NOW SEEKING TO CHARGE WITH</p>	<p>THROUGH THOSE SETTLEMENTS          THEY WERE GUILTY OF MANY ACTS OF CRIME,        I MIGHT SAY AGAINST THE PEOPLE AND THAT THIS VERY TRAIN UNDERTOOK TO KILL THEIR OWN MEN <sup>[[19]]</sup>        AND IN DOING SO A        DIVISION AROSE AMONG THEM; AND FOR A TIME THEY DIVIDED AND HAD TWO CAPTAINS OF THEIR TRAIN        THEY CAME ON TO THIS PLACE TO BEAVER, AND HERE THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF THESE VERY MEN OR THIS CLASS OF MEN THAT THE PROSECUTION ARE NOW SEEKING TO CHARGE WITH</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THEIR MURDER, THIS DIFFICULTY AMONG THEMSELVES WAS RECONCILED AND ONE CAPTAIN WAS RESTORED TO THEM, AND THEY WENT ON THEIR WAY, THAT THE FAULT IN ALL THIS TROUBLE AND IN ALL THIS DIFFICULTY ALONG THE WAY = BETWEEN THIS TRAIN AND THE PEOPLE OF THE SETTLEMENTS THROUGH WHICH THEY PASSED, WAS OWING TO THEMSELVES = OR RATHER TO THE VIOLENT HASTY YOUNG MEN THEY HAD WITH THEM UP TO THIS TIME BUT I WISH TO CALL TO YOUR MIND THE FACT = FACT</p>	<p>THE MURDER, THIS DIFFICULTY AMONG THEMSELVES WAS RECONCILED, AND ONE CAPTAIN WAA RESTORED TO THEM, AND THEY WENT ON THEIR WAY; AND <del>THAT HE</del> <del>THEY</del> FELT <del>THAT IN</del> ALL THIS TROUBLE —IN ALL THIS DIFFICULTY ALONG THE ROAD, BETWEEN THIS TRAIN AND THE PEOPLE AND THE SETTLEMENTS THROUGH THEY PASSED, WAS OWING TO THEMSELVES OR RATHER TO THE <del>F</del>VIOLENT HASTY YOUNG MEN THEY HAD WITH THEM. <del>AT</del> <del>THIS</del> BUT UP TO THIS TIME I WISH TO CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO <del>THE</del> A FACT <b>AND</b> THAT FACT <del>THAT</del> HAS</p>	<p>THE MURDER THIS DIFFICULTY AMONG THEMSELVES WAS RECONCILED, AND ONE CAPTAIN WAS RESTORED TO THEM, AND THEY WENT ON THEIR WAY, THAT THE FAULT IN ALL THIS TROUBLE IN ALL THIS DIFFICULTY ALONG THE ROAD BETWEEN THIS TRAIN AND THE PEOPLE OF THE SETTLEMENTS THROUGH WHICH THEY PASSED WAS OWING TO THEMSELVES, OR RATHER TO THE VIOLENT HASTY YOUNG MEN THEY HAD WITH THEM AT  THIS TIME BUT I WISH TO CALL TO YOUR MIND A FACT A FACT</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>ALREADY BEEN PRESENTED = FROM THE EVIDENCE OF THE PROSECUTION, THAT AT THIS TIME = AND HOWEVER PROSECUTION MAY TREAT IT = <del>THERE WAS</del> <del>THAT A &lt;A&gt;</del> STATE OF WAR EXISTED IN THIS COUNTRY THEY MAY HOLD THAT THIS WAS IS ALL PART OF THE GREAT NATION OF THE UNITED STATES; THAT THIS WAS ALL ONE PEOPLE, AND THERE WAS ONE LAW REACHING OVER ALL OTHERS; YET THE FACT IS &lt;AS&gt; APPARENT AS THE NOONDAY SUN, THAT THE ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES WAS MARCHING INTO THIS COUNTRY, NOT A MERE GARRISON OF =</p>	<p>ALREADY <del>P</del>BEEN PRESENTED <del>FROM THE IN</del> <del>THE</del> EVIDENCE OF THE PROSECUTION, THAT AT THIS TIME, HOWEVER THE PROSE<del>V</del>CUTION <del>A</del>T MAY TREAT IT, ATHAT A STATE OR<del>F</del> WAR EXISTED IN THIS TERRITORY. THEY MAY HOLD THAT THIS WAS ALL A PART OF THE GREAT UNION OF THE UNITED STATES; THAT THIS WAS ALL ONE PEOPLE; AND THAT THERE WAS ONE LAW REACHING <del>A</del>OVER ALL,  YET THE FACT IS AS APPARENT AS THE NOONDAY SUN THAT AN ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES WAS MARCHING INTO THIS COUNTRY, NOT A SIMPLE GARRISON OR A</p>	<p>ALREADY  PRESENTED THROUGH THE EVIDENCE OF THE PROSECUTION THAT AT THIS TIME HOWEVER THE PROSECUTION MAY TREAT IT THAT A STATE OF WAR EXISTED IN THIS COUNTRY THEY MAY HOLD THAT THIS WAS ALL A PART OF THE GREAT NATION OF THE UNITED STATES; THAT THIS WAS ALL ONE PEOPLE, AND THAT THERE WAS ONE LAW THAT REACHED OVER ALL OF THEM [<i>space</i>] YET THE FACT IS APPARENT AS THE NOONDAY SUN, THAT AN ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES WAS MARCHING INTO THIS COUNTRY, NOT A MERE GARRISON OF A</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FEW COMPANIES = OR A FEW SOLDIERS TO BE STATIONED HERE OR THERE FOR THE PURPOSE OF GUARDING AGAINST INDIANS, BUT AN ARMY = A WHOLE ORGANIZED ARMY UNDER THE COMMAND OF ONE OF THE ABLEST GENERALS OF UNITED STATES <del>AND THEY WERE</del> AND THAT ARMY WAS LARGE; THE NUMBER I CAN NOT NOW GIVE YOU, BUT IT WAS EQUIPPED AND PROVIDED WITH ALL THE <i>TLMS</i>[?] TRANSPORTATION, <del>≤&amp;≥</del> EVERYTHING NECESSARY FOR THE SIEGE, FOR THE CAMPAIGN IN THE ENEMY'S COUNTRY; AND ALSO AT THE</p>	<p>HALF A COMPANY, NOT A FEW SOLDIERS TO BE STATIONED HERE AND THERE FOR THE PURPOSE OF GUARDING <sup>[138]</sup> AGAINST THE INDIANS; BUT AN ARMY—A WELL ORGANIZED ARMY UNDER THE COMMAND OF ONE OF THE ABLEST GENERALS OF THE UNITED STATES, AND THAT ARMY WAS LARGE. THE NUMBER I CANNOT NOW GIVE YOU BUT IT WAS PROVIDED AND EQUIPPED WITH ALL THE IMPLEMENTS OF <del>TRANSFER</del> WAR, AND EVERYTHING NECESSARY FOR THE SIEGE, FOR THE CAMPAIGN IN THE ENEMIES COUNTRY; AND ALSO AT THAT</p>	<p>FEW COMPANIES NOT A FEW COMPANIES TO BE STATIONED HERE AND THERE FOR THE PURPOSE OF GUARDING AGAINST THE INDIANS, BUT AN ARMY = WELL ORGANIZED ARMY UNDER THE COMMAND OF A GENERAL OF THE UNITED STATES; AND THAT ARMY WAS LARGE THE NUMBER I CANNOT NOW GIVE <i>YOU</i>[?], BUT IT WAS EQUIPPED AND PROVIDED WITH ALL THE STORES <i>TRANSPORTATION</i>[?] AND EVERYTHING NECESSARY FOR THE SIEGE FOR THE CAMPAIGN INTO THE ENEMY'S COUNTRY, AND ALSO AT THE</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TIME THERE WAS PROCLAMATION ISSUED BY WHAT WE MAY SAY LEADER OF THIS PEOPLE, THE COMMANDER = THE COMMANDING GENERAL OF THIS PEOPLE THE PROCLAMATION SOUNDING OF WAR; IT WAS A STATE OF WAR TO THE PEOPLE OF THE TERRITORY AT THE TIME THE CITIZENS = THE RESIDENTS WERE LOOKING AT THIS BLACK WAR CLOUD THAT WAS OVERSHADOWING THEM, TO THE VAST ARMIES BEING SET UPON THEM, HAD MET IN COUNCIL;</p> <p>RESOLVED TO ABANDON THEIR HOMES AND FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS, THAT THEY</p>	<p>TIME THERE WAS A PROCLAMATION ISSUED BY WHAT WE MAY SAY WAS THE LEADER OF THIS PEOPLE; THE COMMANDER — THE COMMANDING GENERAL OF THIS PEOPLE — A PROCLAMATION SOUNDING WAR. IT WAS A STATE OF WAR TO THE PEOPLE OF THE TERRITORY AT THE TIME. THE CITIZENS—THE RESIDENTS HERE LOOKING AT THIS BLACK WAR CLOUD THAT WAS OVERSHADOWING THEM, AND THE VAST ARMIES BEING SET UPON THEM, HAD MET IN COUNCIL AND RESOLVED TO ABANDON THEIR HOMES AND FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS; THAT THEY</p>	<p>TIME THERE WAS A PROCLAMATION ISSUED BY WHAT WE MAY SAY THE LEADER OF THIS PEOPLE THE COMMANDER COMMANDING GENERAL OF THIS PEOPLE A PROCLAMATION <i>SOUNDING OF[?]</i> WAR IT WAS IN STATE OF WAR TO THE PEOPLE OF THE TERRITORY AT THE TIME. THE CITIZENS = AND RESIDENTS HERE LOOKING AT THIS BLACK WAR CLOUD THAT WAS OVERSHADOWING THEM AND THE VAST ARMIES BEING SET UPON THEM</p> <p>RESOLVED TO ABANDON THEIR HOMES FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS, THAT THEY</p>
--	---	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WOULD BURN AND DESTROY AND SWEEP THE ENTIRE LAND AS WITH THE BESOM OF DESTRUCTION AND LEAVING [[22]] NOTHING FOR THEM &lt;FOR THE CONQUERORS&gt; THEY WOULD DO MORE, FOR</p> <p>JOHNSTON'S ARMY = THAN THE MOSCOVITES DID FOR NAPOLEON; THEY WOULD LEAVE MORE THAN BARREN DESERT. FOR THAT PURPOSE THEY WOULD HUSBAND THEIR STOCK; KEEPING THEIR FLOUR AND THEIR GRAIN THAT THEY MIGHT HAVE IT, TO FEED THEIR OWN BABES = THEIR OWN WOMEN AND CHILDREN WHEN THEY WERE COMPELLED</p>	<p>WOULD BURN, DESTROY AND SWEEP THE ENTIRE LAND, AS WITH THE BESOM OF DESTRUCTION; AND LEAVE THE ENTIRE FIELD TO THE CONQUERORS. THEY WOULD DO MORE, <b>FOR</b> <b>THOUGH</b> JOHNSON'S ARMY, THAN THE MOSCOVITES DID FOR NEPOLEON; THEY WOULD LEAVE HIM MORE THAN THE BARREN DESERT. FOR THAT PURPOSE, THEY WOULD HUSBAND THEIR STOCK, <del>TH</del> KEEP IN THEIR FLOUR AND THEIR CORN, THAT THEY MAY HAVE HAD, AND FOR THEIR OWN BABES— THEIR OWN WOMEN AND CHILDREN, WHEN THEY WERE COMPELLED TO</p>	<p>WOULD BURN AND DESTROY AND <i>SWEEP</i>[?] [[20]] THE ENTIRE LAND AS WITH THE BESOM OF DESTRUCTION, AND LEAVE NOTHING FOR THEM</p> <p>CONQUERORS THEY WOULD DO MORE FOR</p> <p>JOHNSTON'S ARMY = THAN THE MOSCOVITES DID FOR NAPOLEON'S THEY WOULD LEAVE 'EM MORE THAN —[?] CITY.</p> <p>THEY WERE HUSBANDING THEIR STOCK KEEPING THEIR FLOUR AND GRAIN, THAT THEY MIGHT HAVE IT TO FEED THEIR OWN BABES THEIR OWN WOMEN AND CHILDREN WHEN THEY WERE COMPELLED TO</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HUNT FOR HABITATIONS IN THE MOUNTAINS. AND TO THAT EXTENT COUNSEL WAS GIVEN, TO BE SPARING SAVING OF THEIR STORES PROVISIONS AND SUPPLIES; NOT TO SELL TO THE TRAIN TO GIVE TO THE TRAIN, AND THEY DID SO. AS THIS TRAIN PASSED ON ON ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, THEY ARRIVED AT WHAT NOW IS KNOWN CORN CREEK. THERE COMMENCED THE GREAT TROUBLE THAT ENDED IN THEIR ENTIRE DESTRUCTION. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU AT THAT PLACE = ALTHOUGH THERE HAD BEEN</p>	<p>HUNT FOR HABITATIONS IN THE MOUNTAINS. AND TO THAT EXTENT <del>COUNSEL</del> <b>COUNSEL</b> WAS GIVEN <b>TO THE PEOPLE</b> TO BE SPARING AND SAVING OF THEIR STORES, PROVISSIONS AND SUPPLIES, YET TO SELL TO THE TRAIN— AND TO GIVE TO THE TRAIN AND THEY DID SO. THIS TRAIN PASSED ON ITS WAY SOUTHEWARD. THEY ARRIVED AT WHAT NOW IS KNOWN AWS CORNCREEK.<sup>302</sup> THERE COMMENCED THE GREAT TROUBLE THAT ENDED IN THEIR <del>FE</del>ENTIRE DESTRUCTION. WE SHALL SHOW <del>WE</del> TO YOU <b>THAT</b> AT THAT PLACE — ALTHOUGH THERE HAD BEEN</p>	<p>HUNT FOR HABITATIONS IN THE MOUNTAINS AND TO THAT EXTENT A COUNSEL WAS GIVEN TO BE SAVING OF THEIR STORES PROVISIONS AND SUPPLIES NOT TO SELL TO <i>ALL PARTIES</i>[?] AND TO GIVE TO THE TRAIN AND THEY DID SO [<i>space</i>] AS THIS TRAIN PASSED ON ON ITS WAY SOUTHWARD. THEY ARRIVED AT WHAT NOW KNOWN AS CORN CREEK THERE COMMENCED THE GREAT TROUBLE THAT ENDED IN THEIR ENTIRE DESTRUCTION WE SHALL SHOW <math>\Leftarrow</math>YOU<math>\Rightarrow</math> HOW AT THAT PLACE ALTHOUGH THERE HAD BEEN</p>
--	--	---	--

---

302. Corn Creek is the modern city of Kanosh.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>DIFFICULTIES BEFORE THIS =,<sup>303</sup> ALTHOUGH THEY HAD HAD TROUBLES, FIGHTS AND THERE HAD BEEN GREAT DEAL OF DISSENSION AND DIFFICULTIES BETWEEN THEM AND THE SETTLERS OF THE SEVERAL SETTLEMENTS THROUGH WHICH THEY PASSED <i>ON THAT WAY CAME/CAMP</i>[], THAT HERE AROSE DIFFICULTY IN ANOTHER WAY AT CORN CREEK WAS THE HOME OF A LARGE BAND OF INDIANS; A TRIBE KNOWN AS PAHVANTS, OF WHOM KANOSH NOW LIVING, WAS THEN THE CHIEF THIS TRIBE OF PAHVANTS WERE LARGE THEIR HOME</p>	<p>DIFFICULTIES BEFORE THIS, ALTHOUGH THEY HAD HAD TROUBLES, <b>AND</b> FIGHTS AND THERE HAD BEN A GREAT DEAL OF DISCENSION AND DIFFICULTIES BETWEEN THEM AND THE SECVERAL SETTLEMENTS THROUGH WHICH <sup>[139]</sup> THEY PASSED ON THEIR WAY TO THIS CAMP — THAT HERE AROSE A DIFFICULTY IN ANOTHER WAY. AT CORN CREEK WAS THE HOME OF A LARGE BAND OF INDIANS, A TRIBE KNOWN AS THE PAHVANTS, OF WHOM KANOSH, NOW LIVING WAS THEN THE CHIEF. THIS TRIBE OF PAHVANTS <del>WERE</del> <b>AS</b> LARGE. THEIR HOME</p>	<p>DIFFICULTY BEFORE THEN ALTHOUGH THEY HAD TROUBLES AND THERE HAD BEEN  DISSENTION AND DIFFICULTY BETWEEN THEM AND SETTLERS OF THE SEVERAL SETTLEMENTS  BEFORE THAT HERE AROSE A DIFFICULTY IN ANOTHER WAY AT CORN CREEK WAS THE HOME OF A LARGE BAND OF INDIANS A TRIBE KNOWN AS THE PAHVANTS OF WHOM KANOSH NOW LIVING WAS THEN THE CHIEF THIS TRIBE OF PAHVANTS WERE LARGE THEIR HOME</p>
--	--	--	---

---

303. Comma is placed beneath “=”.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>VILLAGE WAS THERE THEY ROAMED OVER A GREAT DEAL OF THIS COUNTRY AND VISITED WITH OTHER TRIBES FAR AWAY THEY CAME TO VISIT COAL CREEK INDIANS WHERE CEDAR NOW IS. EACH WENT OVER TO VISIT WITH THE UTES ON THE SEVIER PIEDES ON THE CLARA THEY WERE ≦A≧ ROAMING LOOSE PEOPLE AS ALL INDIANS ARE AT CORN CREEK THEY DID SOME FARMING KANOSH, THEN AS NOW HAD LITTLE FARM THERE AROUND HIM LIVED HIS INDIANS THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN CAMPED THERE THERE THEY WERE OFFERED SUPPLIES WHICH THEY DID NOT NEED AND FEED AND</p>	<p>VILLIAGE WAS THERE. THEY ROAMED OVER A GREAT DEAL OF THIS COUNTRY AND VISITED WITH OTHER TRIBES FARR AWAY. THEY CAME TO VISIT THE COAL CREEK INDIANS WHERE CEDAR NOW IS. EACH WENT OVER TO VISIT THE UTES OR THE SOUTHERN PIEDES ON THE CLARA. THEY WERE A ROAMING, LOOSE PEOPLE AS ALL INDIANS ARE. AT CORN CREEK, THEY DID SOME FARMING. KANOSH THEN AS NOW, HAD A LITTLE FARM THERE. AROUND HIM LIVED HIS INDIANS, THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN CAMPED THERE. THERE THEY WERE OFFERED SUPPLIES WHICH THEY DIDN'T NEED, AND FEED</p>	<p>VILLAGE WAS THERE THEY ROAMED OVER A GREAT DEAL OF THIS COUNTRY, AND VISITED WITH OTHER TRIBES FAR AWAY CAME TO VISIT WITH THE COAL CREEK INDIANS WHERE CEDAR NOW IS</p> <p>VISIT WITH THE UTES ON THE SEVIER <i>PIEDS[?]</i> ON THE CLARA THEY WERE ROAMING LOOSE PEOPLE AS ALL INDIANS WERE AT CORN CREEK THEY DONE SOME FARMING KANOSH THEN AS NOW HAD A LITTLE FARM AROUND HIM LIVED HIS INDIANS THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN CAMPED THERE [<i>space</i>] THERE THEY WERE OFFERED SUPPLIES WHICH THEY DIDN'T NEED FOOD</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>GRAIN. THEY DECLINED TO BUY BECAUSE THEY DID NOT WANT IT. AND THERE A DIFFICULTY AROSE BETWEEN THEM AND THE INDIANS HERE STARTS THE FIRST LINK IN THE CHAIN THAT LED TO THEIR DESTRUCTION. MIND YOU, AS I SAID BEFORE GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, WE ARE NOT GOING TO THROW WHOLE BLAME OF THIS UPON THE INDIANS WE ARE NOT GOING TO SAY THAT THERE WAS &lt;NOT&gt; SOME WHITE MEN WHO AIDED IN THIS; BUT WE DO CLAIM, AND WE BELIEVE &amp; LATER SHOW TO YOU CONCLUSIVELY, THAT IF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN HAD KEPT PEACE</p>	<p>GRAIN. THEY DECLINED BECAUSE THEY DIDN'T WANT IT, AND THERE THE DIFFICULTY AROSE BETWEEN THEM AND THE INDIANS. HERE STARTS THE FIRST LINK IN THE CHAIN THAT LED TO THEIR DISTRUCTION. MIND YOU, AS I STATED BEFORE, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, WE ARE NOT GOING TO THROW THE WHOLE BLAME ON THIS BAND OF INDIANS. WE ARE NOT GOING TO SAY THERE WAS NOT SOME WHITE MEN WHO AIDED IN THIS; BUT WE DO CLAIM AND WE BELIEVE AND WE WILL SHOW TO YOU CONCLUSIVELY THAT IF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN HAD KEPT PEACE</p>	<p>GRAIN THEY DECLINED TO BUY BECAUSE THEY DIDN'T WANT IT [space] AND THERE[?] A DIFFICULTY AROSE BETWEEN THEM AND THE INDIANS HERE STARTS THE FIRST LINK OF THAT [space] CHAIN ON THAT DESTRUCTION MIND AS WE SAID <sup>[[21]]</sup> BEFORE WE ARE NOT GOING TO THROW THE WHOLE BLAME OF THIS UPON THE INDIANS WE ARE NOT GOING TO SAY THAT THEY WERE NOT SOME WHITE MEN WHO AIDED THIS, BUT WE DO CLAIM AND WE BELIEVE WILL SHOW TO YOU CONCLUSIVELY, THAT IF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN HAD KEPT PEACE</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WITH THE INDIANS, KEPT FROM ORIGINATING THEMSELVES A WAR WITH THOSE SAVAGE TRIBES, THAT THEY WOULD HAVE PASSED THROUGH THIS COUNTRY IN PERFECT SAFETY = PASSED THROUGH IN SAFETY AS OTHER TRAIN DID</p> <p>BEFORE THEM AND AFTERWARDS. BUT &lt;BY&gt; THEIR OWN WICKED ACTS = INCITING THOSE SAVAGES = THOSE INDIANS TO HOSTILITY AND ANGER, THEY BROUGHT DOWN UPON THEM THE WHOLE TRIBES, ALL THE TRIBES OF INDIANS FAR AND NEAR WHOM THE FEW SETTLERS IN</p>	<p>WITH THE INDIANS, AND KEPT FROM ORIGINATING <del>THE</del> , THEMSELVES, THE WAR WITH THESE SAVAGES, <del>THEY WOULD</del> TRIBES, THAT THEY WOULD HAVE PASSED THROUGH THIS COUNTRY IN PERFECT SAFETY.— PASSED THROUGH IN SAFETY, AS OTHERS HAD PASSED THROUGH BEFORE AND AFTERWARDS . BUT BUY THEIR OWN WICKED ACTS, INCITING THESE SAVAGES, THESE INDIANS, TO HOSTILITY AND ANGER,;. THEY BROUGHT DOWN UPON THEM THE WHOLE TRIBES, ALL THE TRIBES OF INDIANS FAR AND NEAR WHOM THE FEW SETTLERS IN</p>	<p>WITH THE INDIANS KEPT FROM ORIGINATING THEMSELVES A WAR WITH THOSE SAVAGE TRIBES THAT THEY WOULD HAVE PASSED THROUGH THIS COUNTRY IN PERFECT SAFETY <del>PASSED</del> AS OTHER TRAINS DID</p> <p>BEFORE THEM <i>DID</i>[?] AFTERWARDS BUT BY THEIR OWN WICKED ACTS INCITED THOSE SAVAGES TO HOSTILITY AND ANGER THEY BROUGHT DOWN UPON THEM THE WHOLE TRIBES, ALL THE TRIBES OF INDIANS FAR AND NEAR WHOM THE FEW SETTLERS IN</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE VALLEYS COULD NOT  CONTROL.</p> <p>ALTHOUGH WE SHALL POINT TO THIS MOUNTAIN MEADOW MASSACRE AS A HORRIBLE TRAGEDY, THAT HAS NEVER BEEN EXCELLED IN HORRIBLENESS, IN FIENDISHNESS; NOT EVEN <sup>[[23]]</sup> BY THE MASSACRE OF DEERFIELD OF WYOMING <i>NOTE/YET</i>[?] THAT THERE IS A FACT IT IS REALLY TRUTHFULLY NOTHING MORE NOR LESS THAN AN INDIAN MASSACRE WHITE MEN WERE IN IT IS TRUE, <math>\leq</math>SO THEY WERE<math>\gt</math> THERE WERE AT DEERFIELD, SO THERE WERE AT WYOMING AND YOU READ HISTORY OF</p>	<p>THE PLACES COULD NOT  CONTROL<sub>[140]</sub>.</p> <p>ALTHOUGH WE SHALL POINT TO THIS MOUNTAIN MEADOW MASSACRE AS A HORRIBLE TRAGEDY THAT HAS NEVER BEEN EXCELLED IN HORRIBLENESS, IN FIENDISHNESS, NOT <b>EVEN</b> <del>EVEN</del> BY THE MASSACRE OF DEERFIELD OF WYOMING, <del>W</del>YET WE SEE THE FACT THAT THIS <del>WAS WOR</del> OF DEERFIELD WAS NOTHING MORE NOR LESS THAN AN INDIAN MASSACRE. WHITE MEN WERE IN IT, IT IS TRUE<del>E</del>, SO THERE WERE AT DEERFIELD—SO THEY WERE AT WYOMING, AND YOU MAY READ THE HISTORY OF</p>	<p>THE VALLEYS COULD NOT HAVE CONTROLLED <i>[space]</i> ALTHOUGH WE SHALL POINT TO THIS MOUNTAIN MEADOW MASSACRE AS A HORRIBLE TRAGEDY —[?] THAT HAS NEVER BEEN EXCELLED IN HORRIBLENESS IN FIENDISHNESS NOT EVEN BY THE MASSACRE OF DEERFIELD OR WYOMING <i>NOTE/YET</i>[?] THE <i>[space]</i> FACT AND REALLY AND TRUTHFULLY NOTHING MORE <del>THAN</del> NOR LESS THAN AN INDIAN MASSACRE WHITE MEN WERE IN IT IS TRUE SO THEY  WERE AT DEERFIELD SO THEY WERE AT WYOMING, YOU MAY <del>HEAR</del> READ HISTORY OF</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AMERICA, FULL CONFLICTS UPON THE FRONTIERS AND OF ALL THE MASSACRES THAT HAVE EVER  BEEN PERPETRATED BY SAVAGE INDIANS, AND YOU WILL ALWAYS FIND THAT WHITE MEN WERE THERE. SINGULAR AS IT MAY BE, WE FIND WHEN WE FATHOM LOWEST DEPTHS OF CRIME OF HELLISH DEEDS, THAT WE FIND THAT NOT ALONE UNTUTORED SAVAGE, THE BARBARIAN OR CANNIBAL WERE THERE; WE FIND SEVERAL WHITE MEN. IN 1857 &amp; 8; IN 1867 &amp; 8, WHEN THE HORRIBLE</p>	<p>AMERICA,— FULL OF CONFLICTS UPON THE FRONTIERS. AND OF ALL THE MASSACRES THAT HAVE EVER HAPPENED OR BEEN PERPETRATED BY SAVAGE INDIANS, <del>AND</del> YOU WILL ALWAYS FIND THAT <del>THE</del> WHITE MEN WERE THERE. SINGULAR AS IT MAY BE, WE FIND THAT THEY MAY FALL TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF CRIME AND OF HELLISH DEEDS.. <del>AMND</del> WE FIND THAT NOT ALONE THE UNTUTORED SAVAGE, THE BARBARIAN OR THE CANNIBAL WERE THERE; BUT WE FIND THE CIVILIZED WHITE MAN. IN 1857 AND '8, — IN 1867 AND '8, WHEN THE <b>HORRIBLE</b></p>	<p>AMERICA  OF ALL  MASSACRES THAT HAVE EVER  BEEN PERPETRATED BY THE SAVAGE INDIANS, AND YOU WILL <i>ALWAYS[?]</i> FIND THAT WHITE MEN WERE THERE SINGULAR AS IT MAY BE WHEN  WE FATHOM THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF CRIME AND HELLISH DEEDS, THAT WE FIND THAT NOT ALONE THE UNTUTORED SAVAGE AND BARBARIAN AND CANNIBAL ARE THERE, BUT WE FIND CIVILIZED WHITE MEN [space] IN 1857 AND 8, IN 67 &amp; 8 WHEN THE HORRIBLE</p>
--	--	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OUTRAGES WERE BEING PERPETRATED UPON THE PLAINS BY THE INDIANS, IT WAS NOT INFREQUENTLY AMONG THE SLAIN INDIANS WOULD BE FOUND RED HAired WHITE MEN. WE SHALL CLASS THIS AS AN INDIAN MASSACRE, LEAVING WHITE MEN WHO ASSISTED IN IT AS ONLY ALLIES, AND SHALL SHOW TO GIVE WHY THEY WERE THERE, AND HOW IT SO HAPPENED TO BE. MY FRIEND OF THE PROSECUTION AGAIN MADE</p> <p>USE AN ANALOGY THAT WILL IN PERHAPS SLIGHT DEGREE SHOW HOW THIS THING HAPPENED TO</p>	<p><del>HOLLIBLE</del> TRAGEDIES WERE BEING PERPETRATED UPON THE PLAINS BY THE INDIANS, IT WAS NOT UNFREQUENTLY AMONG THE SLAIN INDIANS WOULD BE FOUND A READ HAired WHITE MAN. WE SHALL CLOSE THIS INDIAN MASSACRE, LEAVING WHITE MEN TO ASSIST IN IT, AS ONLY ALLIES; AN D SHALL SHOW YOU WHY THEY WERE THERE, AND HOW IT SO HAPPENED TO BE. MY FRIEND OF THE PROSECUTION</p> <p>MADE <del>THE</del> <del>ANNA USE</del> ANALOGY USE OF AN ANALOGY THAT WILL, <del>HN</del> PERHAPS A SLIGHT DEGREE, SHOW YOU HOW THIS THING HAPPENED TO</p>	<p>OUTRAGES WERE BEING PERPETRATED UPON THE PLAINS BY THE INDIANS, IT WAS NOT INFREQUENTLY AMONG THE SLAIN INDIANS WOULD BE FOUND A RED HAired WHITE MAN WE SHALL CLASS THIS AS AN INDIAN MASSACRE, LEAVING WHITE MEN WHO ASSIST IN IT AS ONLY ALLIES AND SHALL SHOW TO YOU <i>WHY</i>[?] THEY WERE THERE HOW IT SO HAPPENED TO BE [<i>space</i>] MY FRIEND IN THE PROSECUTION [<i>space</i>] AGAIN MAKE</p> <p>ANALOGY THAT WILL PERHAPS IN A SLIGHT DEGREE SHOW HOW THIS THING HAPPENED TO</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>BE. HE ILLUSTRATED A SIMILAR POINT. REFERRING TO THE BLACK HOLE OF CALCUTTA IN WHICH A HUNDRED 123 ≪OR I BELIEVE≫ HUMAN BEINGS = INDIAN SOLDIERS PERISHED IN ONE NIGHT. ≪I BELIEVE≫ IT WAS NENA SAHIB = &lt;NENA <b>SAHIB HYDE'S</b> <b>ADJ</b>&gt; I WILL NOT BE CONCERNED WHICH, ≪HEAD≫ COMMANDER OF THE HINDU'S AT THAT TIME HE WAS TYRANT; VICIOUS, FEARFUL TYRANT HE WAS AT WAR WITH THE ENGLISH = ENGLISH = ENGLAND WAS CARRYING ON WAR OF SUBJECTION AGAINST THESE HINDUS, AND</p>	<p>BE. <del>ILLUSTRATE</del> HE ILLUSTRATED A SMILLAR POINT. REFERRING TO THE <b>BLACK</b> HOLE OF CALCUTTA IN WHICH <del>A</del> 123  HUMAN BEINGS, <b>INDIAN</b> SOLDIERS PERISHED IN ONE NIGHT. I BELIEVE IT WAS NENA SAHIB OR HYDER ALI, I WILL NOT BE CERTAIN WHICH, THE HEAD COMMANDER OF THE HINDOOS AT THAT TIME. HE WAS A TYRANT, VICIOUS, FEARFULL TYRANT. HE WAS AT WAR WITH THE ENGLISH —<del>THE</del> <del>ENGLISY</del>— <b>THEN</b> ENGLAND WAS CARRYING ON A WAR OF SUBJUGATION AGAINST THESE HINDOOS, AND</p>	<p>BE HE ILLUSTRATED SOME LITTLE POINT <sup>[[22]]</sup> REFERRING TO THE BLACK HOLE OF CALCUTTA IN WHICH A HUNDRED AND 23 I BELIEVE HUMAN BEINGS INDIAN SOLDIERS PERISHED IN ONE NIGHT I BELIEVE IT WAS <del>AT WAR</del>[?] ≪NENA SAHIB&gt; [space] OR <i>HD/HYDE/HEAD</i>[ ?] <i>RTHR/RDR/RATH</i> <i>ER</i>[?] [space] COMMANDER OF THE HINDUS AT THAT TIME HE WAS A TYRANT A VICIOUS FEARFUL TYRANT HE WAS <i>AT WAR</i>[?] WITH THE ENGLISH ENGLISH  WAS RUNNING ON A WAR OF SUBJECTION AGAINST THESE HINDUS, AND</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>IN ONE OF THEIR CONFLICTS <b>≤A&gt;</b> LARGE NUMBER OF ENGLISH SOLDIERS HAD BEEN TAKEN PRISONERS THEY WERE HURRIED TO THE PRISON IT WAS SMALL, IT WAS WITHOUT VENTILATION: <i>AND/BUT[?]</i> THE TYRANT RULER OF THE HINDUS LAID DOWN TO TAKE HIS REST AND SLEPT HIS SUBORDINATES WHO HAD CHARGE THOSE SOLDIERS THAT WERE THUS INCARCERATED IN THE BLACK HOLE OF CALCUTTA, COULD SEE THESE SOLDIERS PERISHING ONE BY ONE WITH SUFFOCATION, PERISHING IN THAT BLACK HOLE AT CALCUTTA; YET</p>	<p>IN ONE OF THEIR CONFLICTS A LARGE NUMBER OF ENGLISH SOLDIERS HAD BEEN TAKEN PRISONERS/ THEY WERE HURRIED TO THE PRISON. IT WAS SMALL. <sup>[141]</sup> IT WAS WITHOUT VENTILATION; BUT THE <del>HR</del> TYRANT RULER OF THE HINDOOS, LAID DOWN TO TAKE HIS REST AND SLEPT. HIS SUBBORDINATE S WHO HAD CHARGE OF THE SOLDIERS THAT WERE THUS INCARSCERATED IN THE <b>BLACK HOLE</b> OF CALCUTTA, COULD SEE THESE SOLDIERS PERSISHING ONE BY ONE WITH SUFFOCATION — PERISHING IN THAT <b>BALACK HOLE</b> OF CALCUTTA. YET</p>	<p>IN ONE OF THEIR CONFLICTS A LARGE NUMBERS OF ENGLISH SOLDIERS HAD BEEN TAKEN PRISONERS THEY WERE HURRIED TO THE PRISON IT WAS SMALL, IT WAS WITHOUT VENTILATION, <i>AND/BUT[?]</i> TYRANT RULER OF THE HINDUS LAID DOWN TO TAKE HIS REST AND SLEPT HIS SUBORDINATES WHO HAD CHARGE OF THOSE SOLDIERS THAT WERE THUS INCARCERATED IN THE BLACK HOLE AT CALCUTTA, COULD SEE THESE SOLDIERS PERISHING ONE BY ONE WITH SUFFOCATION PERISHING IN THAT BLACK HOLE OF CALCUTTA, YET</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THEY DARED NOT FOR THEIR LIVES WAKE SLEEPING TYRANT OR MAKE KNOWN TO HIM THAT <i>KDS/—[?]</i> WITHIN THAT PRISON THOUGH THE GUARD LOOKED ON IN HORROR AND WEPT THAT THESE ENGLISH SOLDIERS WERE PERISHING SO, YET THEY DARED DID NOT MOVE THEM WITHOUT THE ORDERS OF THEIR SUPERIOR, DARE NOT WAKE THE SUPERIOR UPON THE PERIL OF THEIR LIVES. THE PARALLEL THAT WE WISH TO MAKE WILL BE, THAT A MAN WHO MAY HAVE TAKEN PART IN THIS, LIKE THE GUARD OVER THESE</p>	<p>THEY DARN'T <b>DARE NOT</b> FOR THEIR LIVES WAKE THE SLPPEEPING TYRANT AND MAKE KNOWN TO HIM THE CONDITION THAT THE PRISONERS WERE IN. THE GUARDS LOOKED ON IN HORROR AND WEPT THAT THESE ENGLISH SOLDIERS WERE PERISHING SO; YET THEY DARED NOT MOVE WITHOUT THE ORDERS OF THEIR SUPERIOR; DARED NOT WAKE THEIR SUPERIOR UPON THE PERIL OF THEIR LIVES. THE PARRALLEL THAT WE WISH TO MAKE WILL BE THAT THE K̄MEN WHO MAY HAVE TAKEN PART IN THIS, LIKE THE GUARD OVER THESE</p>	<p>THEY <i>DARED[?]</i> FOR THEIR LIVES WAKE THE SLEEPING TYRANT AND MAKE KNOWN TO THEM [<i>space</i>]  THOUGH THE GUARD LOOKED ON IN HORROR AND WEPT THAT THOSE ENGLISH SOLDIERS WERE PERISHING SO; YET THEY DARED NOT MOVE THEM WITHOUT THE ORDERS OF  SUPERIOR AND DARED NOT <i>THING[?]</i> [<i>space</i>]  PERIL OF THEIR LIVES [<i>space</i>] THE PARALLEL THAT WE SHALL MAKE THAT MEN <i>WHO/THAT[?]</i> MAY HAVE TAKEN PART IN THIS LIKE THE GUARD OVER THESE</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PRISONERS UNABLE = DARING NOT TO DO OTHERWISE THAN HE DID. IT IS NOT ALWAYS THE MAN WHO REACHES FORTH HIS HAND TO DO AN ACT, IS THE ONE TO BLAME. AS FOR INSTANCE HORRIBLE MUTINIES HAVE TOOK PLACE UPON THE HIGH SEAS; MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN HAVE ALL BEEN MASSACRED AND THROWN IN THE BRINY DEEP. WHOLE SHIPS OF INNOCENT MEN WEeping <sup>[[24]]</sup> CHILDREN AND = LITTLE BABES HAVE PERISHED SO; PERISHED TO GRATIFY AVARICE OF SOME HARDENED SINNERS, MUTINEERS, PIRATES; YET THOSE VERY PIRATES</p>	<p>PRISONERS, UNABLE, DARED NOT TO DO OTHERWISE, THAN AS THEY DID. IT IS NOT ALWAYS THE MAN WHO REACHES FORTH HIS HAND TO DO AN ACT THAT IS THE ONLY ONE TO BLAME. AS, FOR INSTANCE, <del>HR</del>ORRIBLE MUTINIES HAVE TAKEN PLACE ON THE HIGH SEAS. MEN, WOMEN AND CHILDREN HAVE BEEN MASSACRED AND THROWN INTO THE BRINY DEEP. WHOLE SHIPLOADS OF MEN AND WEAeping CHILDREN AND LITTLE BABES HAVE PERISHED SO; PERISHED TO GRATIFY THE AVERICE OF SOME HARDENED SINNERS, MUTINEERS, PIRATES. YET THESE VERY PIRATES</p>	<p>PRISONERS <i>UNABLE</i>[?] DARING NOT TO DO OTHERWISE THAN AS THEY DID IT IS NOT ALWAYS THE MAN WHO REACHES FORTH HIS HAND TO DO AN ACT IS THE ONE TO BLAME AS FOR INSTANCE HORRIBLE MUTINIES HAVE TAKEN PLACE UP ON THE HIGH SEAS, MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN HAVE THERE BEEN MASSACRED AND THROWN INTO THE BRINY DEEP WHOLE SHIPLOADS OF INNOCENT MEN WEeping CHILDREN AND LITTLE BABES HAVE PERISHED SO PERISHED TO GRATIFY THE AVARICE OF SOME HARDENED SINNERS; MUTINEERS PIRATES; YET THOSE VERY PIRATES <del>WHEN</del></p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SO MUTINIED TAKING POSSESSION OF THE SHIP, ASSUMING ITS ENTIRE LIST OF PASSENGERS MAY HAVE BEEN UNABLE TO GUIDE THAT SHIP IN{TO};<sup>i</sup> PORT AND THEY WOULD TAKE FROM THE NUMBER OF THE SHIP'S CREW SOME MEN OR MAN TO TAKE THE HELM, AND FORCE THESE MEN GUIDE THAT SHIP AS THEY DIRECTED. THERE AND THEN AMONG THE DECK OF THAT VESSEL HAS BEEN PERPETRATED DIABOLICAL SIN, HORRIBLE CRIMES; THE MURDER OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN, AND AMONG THEM SELECTED A MAN TO GUIDE THOSE MURDERERS</p>	<p>SO MUTINIED, <del>AND</del> TOOK POSSESSION OF THE SHIP , MURDERING THE ENTIRE LIST OF PASSAENGERS MAY HAVE BEEN UNABLE TO GUIDE THAT SHIP INTO PORT; AND THEY WOULD TAKE FROM THE NUMBER OF THE SHIPPS CREW SOME MEN OR MAN TO TAKE THE HELM AND FORCE THIS MAN TO GUIDE THAT SHIPP AS THEY DIRECTED. THERE WERE THEN, <del>AMONG</del> <b>ON</b> THE DECK OF THAT VESSEL HAS BEEN PERPETRATED <del>A</del> DIABOLICLE SIN, HORRIBLE CRIMES — THE MURDER OF MEN, WOMEN AND CHILDREN, AND AMONG THEM SELECTED A MAN TO GUIDE THESE MURDERERS</p>	<p>SO MUTINYING TOOK POSSESSION OF THE SHIP AND MURDERED THE ENTIRE  PASSENGERS [[23]] MAY HAVE BEEN UNABLE TO GUIDE THAT SHIP INTO PORT AND THEY WOULD TAKE FROM THE NUMBER OF THE SHIPS CREW SOME MEN OR MAN TO TAKE THE HELM AND FORCE THESE MEN TO GUIDE THAT SHIP AS THEY DIRECT THERE THEN ON THE DECK OF THAT VESSEL HAS BEEN PERPETRATED DIABOLICAL SIN HORRIBLE CRIMES, THE MURDER OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN, AND AMONG THEM SELECT A MAN TO GUIDE THOSE MURDERERS</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AND THE PRIZE THEIR PROPERTY SAFELY INTO SOME HARBOR HE THERE, IS A PARTICIPANT THAT HAND = THAT PHYSICAL ACT = THAT MAN<sup>304</sup> WHO SO GUIDES THE SHIP IS AN ACCESSORY TO THAT CRIME BY HIS VERY ACT. YET HE HAS NO INTENTION OF BEING SO, <del>HE</del> HAS NO INTENTION OF DOING IT IT IS THE FEAR OF HIS OWN LIFE THAT COMPELS HIM TO PARTICIPATE WITH THE MURDERERS. IT IS FOR HIS OWN SAFETY THAT HE ACTS WITH THEM, AND KNOWING IF HE REFUSES HE WILL MEET THE FATE OF OTHERS THAT HE HAS SEEN SLAIN. HE IS NOT A</p>	<p>AND THE PRISE AND THEIR PROPERTY SAFELY INTO SOME HARBOR. HE THERE IS A PARTICIPANT. THAT HAND, THAT PHYSICAL ACT, THAT MAN WHO <sup>[142]</sup> SO GUIDES THE SHIP IS AN ACCEZSSORY OF THAT CRIME BY HIS VERY ACT; YET, HE HAS NO INFTENTION OF BEING SO; HE HAS NO INTENTION ODF DOING IT. IT ISTHE FEAR OF HIS OWN LIFE THAT COMPELLS HIM TO PARTICIPATE WITH THE MURDERERS. IT IS FOR HIS OWN SAFETY THAT HE ACTS WITH THEM, AND KNOWING IF HE REFUSES, HE WILL MEET THE FATE OF OTHERS THAT HE HAS SEEN SLAIN. HE IS NOT A</p>	<p>AND THE PRIZE THEIR PROPERTY SAFELY INTO SOME HARBOR HE THERE IS A PARTICIPANT THAT THING THAT PHYSICAL ACT THAT MAN<sup>305</sup> WHO SO GUIDES THE SHIP IS AN ACCESSORY TO THAT CRIME BY HIS VERY ACT YET HE HAS NO INTENTION OF BEING SO HE HAS NO INTENTION OF DOING IT IT IS THE FEAR OF HIS[?] OWN LIFE THAT COMPELS HIM TO PARTICIPATE WITH THE MURDERERS IT IS FOR HIS OWN SAFETY THAT HE ACTS WITH THEM KNOWING THAT IF HE REFUSES HE WILL MEET THE FATE OF THE OTHERS THAT HE HAS SEEN SLAIN HE IS NOT A</p>
--	---	--	---

---

304. Rogerson's hand symbol; it is in the same place in Patterson's shorthand.

305. Rogerson's hand symbol.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WILLING ACTOR. HE IS NOT IN HEART AND MIND AND PART OF THE CRIMINAL <del>HE</del> IS NOT A PARTICIPATOR IN THE CRIME, ALTHOUGH HIS ACTS WOULD SHOW IT SO. IN THE HISTORY OF HUMAN LIFE, <del>WE FIND</del> MANY SUCH,</p> <p><del>INCIDENTS</del> MEN ACTING UNDER COMPULSION TO SAVE THEIR OWN LIVES, OR PERHAPS TO BETTER THE CONDITION OF OTHERS, OR SAVE THE LIVES OF OTHERS,</p> <p>THINGS THAT WOULD LOOK AS IF THEY WERE PRINCIPLE ACTORS, PRINCIPLE CRIMINALS; WHEN IN FACT AND IN TRUTH, DEEP IN THEIR OWN HEARTS IS</p>	<p>WILLING ACTOR. <b>HE</b> IS NOT IN ANY WAY A <u>PARTICEPS</u> <u>CRIMINIS</u>; HE IS NOT A PARTICIPATOR IN THE CRIME; ALTHOUGH HIS ACTS WOULD SHOW IT SO. IN THE HISTORY OF HUMAN LIFE, WE FIND WOMEN, CHILDREN, <b>INNOCENT</b> MEN, ACTING UNDER COMPULSION TO SAVE <del>THE</del> THEIR OWN LIVES; OR PERHAPS TO BETTER THE CONDITION OF OTHERS; OR SAVE THE LIVES OF OTHERS. <del>THIS IS</del> <b>THINGS</b> THAT WOULD LOOK AS THOUGH THEY WERE PRINCIPLEAL ACTORS, PRINCIPLEAL CRIMINALS; WHEN IN FACT AND IN TRUTH, DEEP IN THEIR OWN HEARTS, IS</p>	<p>WILLING ACTOR HE IS NOT IN HEART AND MIND A PARTICEPS CRIMINIS HE IS NOT A PARTICIPATOR IN THE CRIME, ALTHOUGH HIS ACTS WOULD SHOW IT SO. [space] IN THE HISTORY OF HUMAN LIFE WE FIND MANY SUCH</p> <p>INCIDENTS MEN ACTING UNDER COMPULSION TO SAVE THEIR OWN LIVES OR PERHAPS TO BETTER THE CONDITION OF OTHERS OR SAVE THE LIVES OF OTHERS, DID THINGS THAT WOULD LOOK AS THOUGH THEY WERE PRINCIPLE ACTORS PRINCIPAL CRIMINALS WHEN IN FACT AND IN TRUTH DEEP IN THEIR OWN HEARTS IS</p>
--	--	---	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>A WELLING STRUGGLE AND A PRAYER FOR THE SAFETY</p> <p>OF THOSE FOR WHOM THEY ARE ACTING PERHAPS <del>&lt;I&gt;</del> SHALL AGAIN REFER TO THIS WHEN I [?] REFER TO THE FACT, THAT WHILE</p> <p>THIS MOST FIENDLY HELLISH SLAUGHTER OF MEN</p> <p>CHILDREN WAS TAKING PLACE, DURING THE SEVERAL DAYS <del>OUT THERE</del> IT WAS GOING ON, <del>&lt;THAT THERE&gt;</del> WAS BUT ONE MAN IN ALL THAT CROWD = IN ALL THAT HORDE OF FIENDS WHITES = WHITES AND INDIANS, IN THAT LINE OF FOUL BAD MEN = THERE</p>	<p>A WELLING STRUGGLE AND A PRAYER FOR THE SAFETY <del>FOR THE SAFETY</del> OF THOSE FOR WHOM THEY ARE ACTING. PERHAPS, I SHALL AGAIN REFER TO THESE WHEN I REFER TO THE <del>FACT EFFECT</del>, THAT WHILE <del>THESE MEN EVIDENTLY</del></p> <p>THIS MOST FIENDISH HELLISH SLAUGHTER OF MEN <b>WOMEN</b> AND CHILDREN WAS TAKING PLACE <b>AND</b> DURING <del>AND</del> THE SEVERAL DAYS IT WAS GOING ON, THAT <b>THERE</b> WAS BUT ONE MAN IN ALL THAT CROUD IN ALL THAT HOARD OF FIENDS,</p> <p>WHITES AND INDIANS, IN ALL THAT LINE OF FOUL BAD MEN, THERE</p>	<p>A WELLING A STRUGGLE AND A PRAYER FOR THE SAFETY</p> <p>OF THOSE FOR WHOM THEY ARE ACTING PERHAPS I SHALL AGAIN REFER TO THIS WHEN I REFER TO THE FACT, THAT WHILE</p> <p>THIS MOST FIENDISH AND HELLISH SLAUGHTER OF MEN WOMEN <del>&lt;PLUS&gt;</del> CHILDREN</p> <p>DURING THE SEVERAL DAYS IT WAS GOING ON THAT THERE WAS BUT ONE MAN IN ALL THAT CROWD IN ALL THAT HORDE OF FIENDS = WHITES AND INDIANS = IN ALL THAT LINE OF EVIL BAD MEN = THERE</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WAS BUT ONE          THAT RAISED          HIS HAND AND          VOICE IN          BEHALF OF          THOSE          DOOMED          EMIGRANTS          THERE WAS          ONE MAN          THERE THAT          WEPT = THAT          RAISED HIS          VOICE AND          HANDS TO          HEAVEN,          SAYING, THAT          HE COULD NOT          DO THIS THERE          WAS ONE MAN          THAT PRAYED          TO THEM FOR          GOD’S SAKE          FOR THE          PEOPLE’S SAKE          AND FOR HIS          SAKE TO SEND          FOR          REINFORCEMEN          TS TO SAVE          THIS PEOPLE          THERE WAS ONE          MAN          THAT BROKE          OUT IN          HEROISM,          SAYING, IF          THERE IS ANY          5 MEN WILL          GO WITH ME,          WE’LL GO          INTO AND LEAD          THAT TRAIN OF          EMIGRANTS</p>	<p>WAS BUT ONE          THAT RAISED          HIS HAND AND          VOICE IN          BEHALF OF          THOSE          DOOMED          EMIGRANTS.          THERE WAS          ONE MAN          THERE THAT          WEPT — THAT          RAISED HIS          VOICE AND          HANDS TO          HEAVEN,          SAYING THAT          HE COULD NOT          DO THIS. THERE          WAS ONE MAN          THAT PRAYED,          TO THEM “FOR          GODS SAKE,          FOR THE          PEOPLES SAKE          AND FOR HIS          SAKE TO SEND          FOR          REINFORCEMEN          TS AND SAVE          THIS PEOPLE.”          THERE WAS ONE          MAN          THAT BROKE          OUT IN          HEROISM,          SAYING, “IF          THERE IS ANY          FIVE MEN WILL          GO WITH ME,          WE WILL GO          INTO AND LEAD          THAT TRAIN</p>	<p>WAS BUT ONE          THAT RAISED          HIS HAND AND          VOICE IN          BEHALF OF          THOSE <sup>[[24]]</sup>          DOOMED          EMIGRANTS          THERE WAS          ONE MAN          THERE THAT          WEPT, THAT          RAISED HIS          VOICE AND          HANDS TO          HEAVEN          SAYING THAT          HE COULD NOT          DO THIS THERE          WAS ONE MAN          THAT PRAYED          TO THEM FOR          GOD’S SAKE          FOR THE          PEOPLE’S          AND FOR HIS          SAKE TO SEND          FOR          REINFORCEMEN          TS TO SAVE          THIS PEOPLE          THERE WAS ONE          MAN THERE          THAT BROKE          OUT <i>WITH</i>[?]          HEROISM          SAYING THAT IF          THERE IS ANY          FIVE MEN WILL          GO WITH ME          WE’LL GO          IN AND LEAD          THAT TRAIN OF          EMIGRANTS</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OUT IN SAFETY OR LOSE OUR LIVES WE'LL SHOW THIS TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, AND SHOW YOU THAT THAT MAN IS THE MAN WHOSE LIFE IS NOW IN YOUR HANDS <i>[[25]]</i> THERE WERE FEARFUL RESTRAINTS UPON THOSE PEOPLE <del>≤</del>THAT <i>WERE[?]</i> <del>&gt;</del> THERE SHALL ENDEAVOR TO SHOW THEM TO YOU BEFORE I GET THROUGH, THERE WAS NOT ONLY THE FEAR OF ORDERS THAT WERE GIVEN THEM, BUT OF THE INDIANS BACK OF THAT, WHICH WAS THE PRINCIPLE CAUSE. I SHALL REFER YOU AGAIN TO THE FACT AS THE PROSECUTION HAVE</p>	<p>OUT IN SAFETY OR LOOSE OUR LIVES.” WE WILL SHOW THIS TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, AND SHOW YOU THAT MAN IS <del>A</del> <b>THE</b> MAN WHOSE LIFE IS <b>NOW</b> IN YOUR HANDS. <i>[143]</i> THERE WERE FE<del>Q</del>ARFUL RESTRAINTS ON THESE PEOPLE THAT WERE THERE. I SHALL ENDEAVOR TO SHOW TO YOU BEFORE I GET THROUGH THAT THERE WAN<del>S</del> NOT ONLY FEAR OF THE ORDERS THAT WERE GIVEN THEM, BUT OF THE INDIANS BACK OF THAT, WHICH WAS THE PRINCIP<del>L</del>EAL CAUSE. I SHALL REFER YOU AGAIN TO THE FACT AS THE PROSECUTION HAVE</p>	<p>OUT IN SAFETY OR LOSE OUR LIVES WE'LL SHOW THIS TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY AND SHOW YOU THAT THAT MAN IS THE MAN WHOSE LIFE IS NOW IN YOUR HANDS THERE WERE FEARFUL RESTRAINTS ON THOSE PEOPLE THAT WERE THERE I SHALL ENDEAVOR TO SHOW THEM TO YOU BEFORE I GET THROUGH THERE WAS NOT ONLY FEAR OF THE ORDERS THAT WERE GIVEN THEM = BUT OF THE INDIANS BACK OF THAT, WHICH WAS THE PRINCIPLE CAUSE I SHALL REFER YOU AGAIN TO THE FACT THAT AS THE PROSECUTION HAVE</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PRESENTED IT, THAT THERE WAS FEAR OF MEN'S LIVES THERE IF THEY DISOBEYED, AND WHEN THE FACT IS PRESENTED TO YOU, THAT THE MAN WHO WAS GIFTED WITH COMMAND TO OBEY <del>≡ORDER≡</del> ALL THE PEOPLE TO ORDER THAT PEOPLE ALL THE PEOPLE OF THAT COUNTRY TO OBEY HIM; AND LIKE THE TURKISH; LAW, TO HEAR WAS TO OBEY, AND THAT AS ALL THE PEOPLE THERE WERE UNDER HIS COMMANDS SAVE ONE, AND THERE WAS BUT ONE MAN IN ALL THAT <i>COMPANY</i>[?] GAVE THAT COULD <i>REMAND</i>[?] HIS ORDERS ALL OTHERS WERE TO BE <i>KIND OF THAT</i>[?] AND DID</p>	<p>PRESENTED IT THAT THERE WAS FEAR OF MEN 'S LIVES IFTHEY DISOBEYED; AND WHEN THE FACT IS PRESENTED TO YOU, THAT A <b>THE</b> MAN WHO WAS GIFTED WITH <del>CONMMANED</del> TO ORDER ALL THE PEOPLE AND</p> <p>THE PEOPLE OF THAT COUNTRY TO OBEY HIM, <del>AND</del> LIKE THE TURKISH LAW, TO HEAR WAS TO OBEY, AND THAT ALL THE PEOPLE THERE WAS UNDER HIS COMMANDS, SAVE ONZO, AND THERE WAS BUT ONE MAN IN ALL THAT COMPANY, <del>IN</del> THAT GOOD OLD MAN, HIS ORDERS TO OTHERS WERE TO BE KIND AND THEY DID</p>	<p>PRESENTED THAT THERE WAS FEAR OF MEN'S LIVES THERE IF THEY DISOBEYED; AND WHEN THE FACT IS PRESENTED TO YOU THAT THE MAN WHO WAS GIFTED WITH COMMAND TO <del>OBEY ≡ORDER≡</del> ALL THAT PEOPLE ALL</p> <p>THE PEOPLE OF THAT COUNTRY TO OBEY HIM AND LIKE THE TURKISH LAW TO HEAR WAS TO OBEY AND THAT ALL THE PEOPLE THERE WERE UNDER HIS COMMAND <i>WAS/S</i>[?] ONE, AND THERE WAS BUT ONE MAN IN ALL THAT COMPANY THAT COULD <i>COUNTERMAND</i>[?] THAT ORDERS ALL OTHERS WERE TO OBEY AND WHAT HE DID</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OBEY, BUT WHEN THAT MAN = SECOND IN COMMAND WILL COME BEFORE YOU AND SAY, THAT HE WITH HIS TRUSTY RIFLE STANDING FROM 6 TO TEN FEET FEET OF A DOOMED VICTIM WOULD DELIBERATELY, FIRE AND KILL THAT MAN UNDER ORDERS,</p> <p>THAT HE DARE NOT DISOBEY HIM A BISHOP IN THE CHURCH, HOW MUCH MORE SO WILL IT BE TO A LAY MEMBER WHO HELD NO OFFICE. FOR THERE WAS HANGING OVER THIS PEOPLE SUCH A DREAD FEAR = SUCH A HORRIBLE STATE OF SOCIETY, FOR THERE HAD BEEN IN THE COUNTRY SUCH</p>	<p>OBEY. AND WHEN THAT MAN SECOND IN COMMAND WILL COME BEFORE YOU AND SAY THAT HE WITH HIS TRUSTY RIFLE, STANDING FROM SIX TO 10 FEET FROM <del>FROM</del> A DOOMED VICTIM WOULD DELIBERATELY FIRE AND KILL THAT MAN UNDER ORDERS THAT HE TURNED &amp; <b>FIRE</b>D THAT HE DARE NOT DISOBEY HIM, — A BISHOP IN THE CHURCH— HOW MUCH MORE SO WOULD IT BE TO A LAY MEMBER WHO HELD NO OFFICE. FOR THERE WAS HANGING OVER THIS PEOPLE SUCH A DEREAD FEAR, SUCH A HORRIBLE STATE OF SOCIETY; FOR THERE HAD BEEN IN THE COUNTRY SUCH</p>	<p>OBEY AND WHEN THAT MAN SECOND IN COMMAND WILL COME BEFORE YOU AND SAY THAT HE WITH HIS TRUSTY RIFLE, STANDING FROM 6 TO 10 FEET FROM A DOOMED VICTIM WOULD DELIBERATELY, FIRE AND KILL THAT MAN UNDER ORDERS,</p> <p>THAT HE DARE NOT DISOBEY HIM A BISHOP IN THE CHURCH HOW MUCH MORE SO MIGHT IT <i>BE/DO[?]</i> TO A LAY MEMBER WHO HELD NO OFFICE FOR THERE WAS HANGING OVER THIS PEOPLE SUCH A DREAD FEAR = SUCH A HORRIBLE STATE OF SOCIETY FOR THERE HAD BEEN THE COUNTRY SUCH</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>A HISTORY OF CRIME OF EVERY KIND AS THE WITNESSES DETAILED, THAT MEN WERE READY THEIR RIFLES IN THEIR HANDS, AND WORE THEM IN FEAR OF THEM</p> <p>AND THAT MAN ABOVE WHOM THERE WAS BUT ONE IN AUTHORITY WOULD GO FORWARD WITHOUT RESISTANCE</p> <p>AND OBEY <i>HIS/S[?]</i> DIABOLICAL ORDERS, WHAT CAN YOU EXPECT OF A SIMPLE LAY MAN. MASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF AI WAS AS BUT NOTHING TO</p>	<p>A HISTORY OF CRIME OF EVERY KIND <del>AS</del> THE WITNESSES DETAILED, THAT MEN WOULD CARRY THEIR <b>LINES</b> <del>RIFLES</del> IN THEIR HANDS, AND WERE <b>EVER IN WITHOUT ANY</b> FEAR OF THEM. <del>AND THAT MAN BEFORE THERE WAS BUT ONE</del> AND <b>WHEN</b> THAT MAN BEFORE WHOM THERE WAS BUT ONE IN AUTHORITY, WOULD GO FORWARD WITHOUT <b>RESISTANCE</b> <del>ASSISTANCE</del> AND OBEY SUCH DIABLOICLE ORDERS., <del>WHAT</del> <b>WHAT</b> CAN YOU EXPECT OF A SIMPLE LAYMAN. THE MASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF AI <b>IS</b> <del>AS</del> NOTHING TO</p>	<p>A <i>HISTORY ONE[?]</i> OF CRIME OF EVERY KIND AS THE WITNESSES DETAILED, THAT MEN <i>OUGHT[?]</i> CARRY THEIR RIFLES IN THEIR HANDS AND WERE EVER IN ANY FEAR OF THAT</p> <p>AND THAT MAN ABOVE WHOM THERE WAS BUT ONE IN AUTHORITY WOULD GO FORWARD WITHOUT RESISTANCE</p> <p>AND OBEY SUCH DIABOLICAL <i>[[25]]</i> ORDERS WHAT CAN YOU EXPECT OF A SIMPLE LAYMAN [<i>space</i>] THE MASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF AI WAS AS BUT NOTHING TO</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THIS ONE POINT OF FACT. THOUSANDS OF YEARS HAVE PASSED SINCE THEN IT IS ONLY OLD FACTS RECORDED IN OLD TESTAMENT, THE PENTATEUCH BOOKS OF MOSES, AND IF THE GENTLEMAN HAD SOUGHT BACK LITTLE FARTHER, READING ON IN THAT SAME BOOK, OR HAD READ THE WHOLE OF THAT CHAPTER OF JOSHUA THROUGH, HE WOULD HAVE SEEN WHERE HIS BIBLICAL AUTHORITY FOR THESE ACTS WOULD HAVE LANDED HIM. THESE PEOPLE <math>\Leftarrow</math>THEN<math>\Rightarrow</math> WERE LED ALMOST DIRECTLY BY THE HAND OF</p>	<p>THIS IN POINT OF FACT. A THOUSAND YEARS HAVE PASSED SINCE THEN. IT IS ONE OF THE OLD FACTS RECORDED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE PENTATUCH BOOKS OF MOSES; AND IF THE GENTLEMAN HAD SOUGHT TO GO A LITTLE FARTHER, READING ON IN THE SAME BOOK OR HAD READ THE WHOLE OF THAT CHAPTER OF JOSHUA THROUGH, HE WOULD <sup>[144]</sup> HAVE SEEN WHERE HIS BIBLICAL AUTHORITY FOR THESE ACTS WOULD HAVE LANDED HIM. THESE PEOPLE WERE <del>HELD</del> <b>LEAD</b> ALMOST DIRECTLY BY THE HAND OF</p>	<p>THIS IN POINT OF FACT THOUSANDS OF YEARS HAVE PASSED SINCE THEN IT IS ONE OF THE OLD FACTS RECORDED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND  IF THE GENTLEMAN HAD SOUGHT <i>BACK[?]</i> A LITTLE FARTHER READ IN THAT SAME BOOK OR HAD READ THE WHOLE OF THAT CHAPTER OF JOSHUA THROUGH HE WOULD HAVE SEEN WHERE HIS BIBLICAL AUTHORITY FOR THESE ACTS WOULD HAVE LANDED MATTER THIS PEOPLE THEN WERE LED ALMOST DIRECTLY BY THE HAND OF</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE LORD AND ACTED UNDER HIS AUTHORITY IN THIS INSTANCE = SO THE BOOK SAYS, BUT HE MIGHT HAVE BEEN GONE BACK AND FOUND ANOTHER CASE, THAT OF THE PEOPLE OF <b>SHABEB</b>, A PLACE WHERE PRINCE</p> <p>≪<b>SACHEM</b>≧ LIVED THAT FELL IN LOVE WITH DINAH OF</p> <p>JACOB, WHERE THEY ≪WERE&gt; BY TREACHERY, BUTCHERED ALL THE PEOPLE IN THAT CITY NOT BY THE COMMAND OF THE ALMIGHTY, <i>NEVER HAD</i>[?] COMMAND</p> <p>AT ALL. BUT HE WOULD FIND TOO ON READING</p>	<p>THE LORD AND KEPT UNƆDER HIS AUTHORITY IN THEHS INSTANCE , SO THE BOOK SAYS: BUT HE MIGHT HA€VE GONE BACK AND FOUND ANOTHER CASE, THAT OF THE PEOPLE OF SHABEB, A PLACE WHERE THE PRINCES LIVED, WHERE FELL SACHEM LIVED, AND WERE IN THE FLOW OF HEALTH DININƆG WITH WITH JACOB, WHERE THEY BY TREATƆHERY BUTCHERED ALL THE PEOPLE OF THAT CITY, NOT BY THE COMMAND OƆF THE ALMIGH TY, NOT BY THE COMMAND OF THE LORD-, <b>BUT AND</b> BY NO COMMAND AT ALL. <b>BUT AND</b> HE WOULD FIND ON READING</p>	<p>THE LORD AND ACTED UNDER HIS AUTHORITY IN THIS INSTANCE SO THE BOOK SAYS BUT HE MIGHT HAVE GONE BACK AND FOUND ANOTHER CASE, THAT OF THE PEOPLE OF <i>SHLM</i>[?] I BELIEVE WHERE PRINCE</p> <p>SACHEM LIVED THAT FELL IN LOVE WITH DINAH DAUGHTER OF</p> <p>JACOB, THEY BY TREACHERY BUTCHERED ALL THE PEOPLE OF THAT CITY NOT BY THE COMMAND OF THE ALMIGHTY NOT BY THE COMMAND OF THE LORD,</p> <p>AND HE WOULD FIND ON</p>
--	---	--	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FURTHER ON,          THAT IN THE          ONE INSTANCE          PUNISHMENT          WAS VISITED          THERE AND NOT          IN THE OTHER.          WELL, WE CAN          NOT OVERLOOK          THE FACT THAT          AT THIS TIME =          IN THIS          COUNTRY =          EXISTED A          STATE OF          AFFAIRS          BEARING UPON          THE MINDS OF          THE PEOPLE          ALMOST          SIMILAR          TO THESE THAT          EXISTED AT          THE TIME OF          THE          DESTRUCTION          OF THE CITY OF  <b>AI</b> = OR <i>SLB</i>—[?]  <del>SHAHAB</del>.          PEOPLE          BELIEVED          THEY WERE          EXECUTING THE          WILL OF GOD,          WHEN          THEY DID SO,          WITHOUT          A          RESISTANCE =          MIND YOU AT          THIS TIME BUT          THERE IS BUT          ONE OF          THOSE MEN</p>	<p>FURTHER ON,          THAT IN THE          ONE INSTANCE          PUNISHMENT          WAS VISITED          THERE AND NOT          IN THE OTHER.          WELL, WE CAN  <b>NOT</b> OVERLOOK          THE FACT          AT THIS TIME          IN THIS          COUNTRY <b>THAT</b>          A STATE OF          AFFAIRS          EXISTED          BEARING UPON          THE MINDS OF          THE PEOPLE          ALMOST          SIMILARLY          TO THOSE THAT          EXISTED AT          THE TIME OF          THE          DESTRUCTION          OF THE CITY OF          AI OR          SHAHAB.          PEOPLE          BELIEVED THEY          WERE          EXECUTING THE          WILL OF GOD,          AND WHEN          THEY DID SO  <b>WITHOUT ANY</b>  <del>AFTER</del> A          RESISTANCE. —  <b>MIND</b> YOU AT          THIS TIME          THERE IS BUT          ONE OF          THESE MEN</p>	<p>FURTHER ON          THAT IN THE          ONE INSTANCE          PUNISHMENT          WAS VISITED          THERE AND NOT          IN THE OTHER          WE CAN          NOT OVERLOOK          THE FACT, THAT          AT THIS TIME          IN THIS          COUNTRY          EXISTED A          STATE OF          AFFAIRS          BEARING UPON          THE MINDS OF          THE PEOPLE          ALMOST          SIMILAR <del>THAT</del>          TO THOSE THAT          EXISTED <del>IN</del> AT          THE TIME OF            DESTRUCTION          OF THE CITY OF  <b>AI</b>  <i>SHRM/SHLM</i>[?].          PEOPLE          BELIEVED TO          THEY WERE          EXECUTING THE          WILL OF GOD;          AND WHEN          THEY DID SO  <del>WITHOUT</del>[?]          A          RESISTANCE          MIND YOU AT          THIS TIME          THERE IS BUT          ONE OF          THOSE MEN</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WHOSE LIFE IS IN YOUR HANDS, AND THAT &lt;AS&gt; I SAID &lt;BEFORE&gt; IS THE ONE MAN WHO RESISTED THESE ACTS; EVEN THAT MAN <sup>[[26]]</sup> THAT WAS BEFORE YOU = THAT WAS IN THE COUNCIL, AS HE SAYS, THAT ORGANIZED THIS MASSACRE, INITIATED IT AND SAW THAT IT WAS CARRIED OUT, THAT IN THAT COUNCIL FEEBLY HE RAISED HIS VOICE AGAINST IT, BUT ON THE FIELD OF CARNAGE OF BLOOD AND DESTRUCTION HE SAYS NOT A WORD. HE MADE NO RESISTANCE, BUT AFTER DETAILING TO YOU ORIGIN AS HE MAKES IT, OF THIS HELLISH ACT, AFTER</p>	<p>WHOSE LIFE IS IN YOUR HANDS, AND THAT AS I SAID BEFORE IS THE ONLY MAN WHO RESISTED THESE ACTS, <b>AND</b> EVEN THAT MAN THAT WAS BEFORE YOU THAT WAS IN THE COUNCIL AS HE SAYS, THAT ORGANIZED THIS MASSACRE INITIATED IT SO THAT IT WAS CARRIED OUT- <b>SAYS</b> THAT IN THAT COUNCIL FEEBLY HE RAISED HIS VOICE AGAINST IT, BUT ON THE FIELD OF CARNAGE, OF BLOOD AND DESTRUCTION , HE SAYS NOT A WORD , <b>BHE</b> MADE NO RESISTANCE; BUT AFTER DETAILING TO YOU THE ORIGIN AS HE MAKES IT OF THIS HELLISH ACT — AFTER</p>	<p>WHOSE LIFE IS IN YOUR HANDS, AND THAT AS I SAID BEFORE IS THE ONLY MAN WHO RESISTED THESE ACTS; EVEN THAT MAN THAT WAS BEFORE YOU, THAT WAS IN THE COUNCIL AS HE SAYS, THAT ORGANIZED THIS MASSACRE, INITIATED IT AND SAW THAT IT WAS CARRIED OUT, THAT IN THAT COUNCIL FEEBLY <i>HE</i>[?] RAISED HIS VOICE AGAINST IT, BUT ON THE FIELD OF CARNAGE BLOOD AND DESTRUCTION HE SAID NOT A WORD HE MADE NO RESISTANCE BUT AFTER DETAILING TO YOU THE ORIGIN AS HE MAKES IT OF THE HELLISH ACT AFTER</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SHOWING HIMSELF A PARTICIPANT IN THAT HORRID AFFAIR, IN ITS ORGANIZATION, IN ITS INCEPTION WHERE IT WAS FIRST CONCOCTED, GOES WITH THE MEN WHO WERE TO EXECUTE IT, AND THERE DOES NOT RAISE HIS VOICE OR MAKE ANY RESISTANCE TO IT WHATEVER, YET WOULD HAVE YOU TO BELIEVE THAT THE WHOLE BLAME OF THIS GREAT TRAGEDY SHOULD REST UPON THE HEAD OF THE MAN WHO DID THEM AND THERE OPPOSED IT. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IN ORDER THAT YOU MAY THE BETTER UNDERSTAND</p>	<p>SHOWING HIMSELF A PARTICIPANT IN THAT HORRID <del>AF</del> AFFAIR, IN ITS ORGANIZATION, IN ITS INCEPTION, WHERE IT WAS FIRST CONCOCTED, GOES WITH THE MEN WHO WERE TO EXECUTE IT , AND THERE DOES NOT RAISE HIS VOICE OR MAKE ANY RESISTANCE TO IT WHATEVER; YET, <b>THEY</b> † WOULDN'T HAVE YOU BELIEVE THAT THE WHOLE BLAME OF THIS GREAT TRAGEDY SHOULD REST UPON THE HEARD OF THE MAN WHO DID <sup>[145]</sup> THEN AND THERE AOPPOSE IT. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IN ORDER THAT YOU MAY THE BETTER UNDERSTAND,</p>	<p>SHOWING HIMSELF A PARTICIPANT IN THAT HORRID AFFAIR IN ITS ORGANIZATION IN ITS INCEPTION WHERE IT WAS FIRST CONCOCTED <sup>[[26]]</sup> GOES WITH THE MEN WHO WERE TO EXECUTE IT, AND THERE DOES NOT RAISE HIS VOICE OR MAKE ANY RESISTANCE TO IT WHATEVER, YET HAVE YOU TO BELIEVE THAT THE WHOLE BLAME OF THIS GREAT TRAGEDY SHOULD REST UPON THE HEAD OF THE MAN WHO DID THEN AND THERE OPPOSE IT [<i>space</i>] GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IN ORDER THAT YOU MAY THE BETTER UNDERSTAND</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HOW THESE THINGS WERE LOCATED, I WILL DETAIL TO YOU A LITTLE OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF THIS COUNTRY, FOR IT MAY BE IMPORTANT IN ARRIVING AT YOUR CONCLUSION; AND THAT THE GEOGRAPHY OF THIS COUNTRY WILL HAVE SOME BEARING UPON YOUR OPINION WHERE DONE. WE ARE HERE SEE AT BEAVER &lt;I FIND&gt; I BELIEVE IT IS 45 MILES FROM THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS TO PAROWAN PAROWAN THEN WAS THE METROPOLIS OF THIS COUNTRY I BELIEVE, AT LEAST IT WAS THE SEAT OF MILITARY AUTHORITY WHERE THE COLONEL LIVED</p>	<p>HOW THESE THINGS WERE LOCATED, I WILL DETAIL TO YOU A LITTLE OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF THIS COUNTRY, FOR IT MAY BE INPORTANT IN HELPING TO ARRIVE AT YOUR CONCLUSION; AND THAT THE GEOGRAPHY WILL HAVE SOME BEARING UPON YOUR OPINIONS IN GENERAL. WE ARE HERE, SAY AT BEAVER, I BELIEVE IT IS 45 MILES FROM THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS TO PAROWAN. PAROWAN THEN WAS THE METROPOLIS OF THIS COUNTRY, I BELIEVE, AT LEAST IT WAS THE SEAT OF MILITARY AUTHORITY, WHERE THE COLONEL LIVED.</p>	<p>HOW THESE THINGS WERE LOCATED, I WILL DETAIL TO YOU A LITTLE OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF THIS COUNTRY FOR IT MAY BE IMPORTANT IN ARRIVING AT YOUR CONCLUSION AND THAT THE GEOGRAPHY OF THIS COUNTRY WILL HAVE SOME BEARING UPON YOUR OPINION WERE DONE WE ARE HERE AT BEAVER I BELIEVE IT IS 45 MILES FROM THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS BEYOND TO PAROWAN [space] WHICH WAS THEN THE METROPOLIS OF THIS COUNTRY; AT LEAST IT WAS SEAT OF MILITARY AUTHORITY</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PAROWAN IS HERE IN THE OTHER VALLEY LEADING SOUTHWEST ON THE ROAD TO ST. GEORGE AND ON THE OLD SOUTHERN ROUTE TO CALIFORNIA. THE TRANSCONTINE NTAL TRAVELER PASSING TO CALIFORNIA TO THE SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA GENERALLY WENT THIS WAY THROUGH THESE VALLEYS PASSING FROM HERE OVER AND —[?] THROUGH THIS TOWN THROUGH THE OTHER VALLEYS STRIKING THE GREAT DESERT, PASSING SOUTH OF SAN BERNARDINO TO CALIFORNIA. FROM PAROWAN GOING</p>	<p>PAROWAN IS <del>IN</del> OVER IN THE OTHER VALLEY  ON THE ROAD TO ST. GEORGE, AND SOUTH, AND ON THE OLD SOUTHERN ROUTE TO CALIFORNIA. THERE IS A GOOD DEAL OF  TRAVERL PASSING TO CALIFORNIA— ON TO SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA. IT GENERALLY WENT THIS WAY, THROUGH THESE VALLEYS. PASSING FROM HERE, OVER <del>INTO</del> THROUGH THE OTHER TOWNS DOWN TO THE OTHER PLACES , STRIKING THE GREAT DESERT, PASSING SOUTH <del>OF TO</del> SANBEARNARDI NO <del>OFIN TO</del> CALIFORNIA: FROM PAROWAN GOING</p>	<p>ON THE WAY TO ST. GEORGE AND SOUTH ON THE OLD SOUTHERN ROUTE TO CALIFORNIA [space] THE TRANSCONTINE NTAL TRAVELER PASSING TO CALIFORNIA TO THE SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA GENERALLY WENT THIS WAY THROUGH THESE VALLEYS      THIS TOWN AND  THIS VALLEY [space] STRIKE GREAT DESERT [space]  FROM PAROWAN GOING</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CONSISTENTLY SOUTH ALONG THE FOOT OF THE MOUNTAINS ALONG THE EDGE OF THE HILLS = SKIRT TO THE VALLEY, I BELIEVE IT IS 18 MILES TO CEDAR CITY CEDAR CITY THEN WAS QUITE A PLACE, PERHAPS AS LARGE OR NEARLY SO AS NOW THERE WAS TWO TOWNS IN THE VALLEYS CLOSE BY BEYOND THAT, 7 MILES WAS ANOTHER SETTLEMENT CALLED HAMILTON FORT. I SHALL SPEAK OF THIS QUESTION OF FORTS,</p> <p>HOW IT HAPPENED TO BE THAT THERE WAS SO MANY FORTS AND WALLED CITIES THERE FROM</p>	<p>STILL SOUTH ALONG THE FOOT OF THE MOUNTAINS, ALONG THE EDGE OF THE HILLS AND SKIRT OF THE VALLEY, I BELIEVE IT IS 18 MILES TO CEDAR CITY. CEDAR CITY, THEN WAS QUITE A PLACE. PERHAPS AS LARGE OR NEARLY SO AS NOW. THERE WAS TWO TOWNS IN THE VALLESYS CLOSE BY. BEYOND THAT SEVEN MILES WAS ANOTHER SETTLEMENT CALLED HAMILTON'S FORT. I SHALL SPEAK OF THESE OF THIS AGAIN—OF THE FORTS, AND</p> <p>HOW IT HAPPENED TO BE THAT THERE WAS SO MANY FORTS AND WALLED CITIES. FROM</p>	<p>STILL SOUTH ALONG THE FOOT OF THE MOUNTAINS ALONG THE EDGE OF THE HILLS AND SKIRT OF THE VALLEY I BELIEVE IT IS 18 MILES TO CEDAR CITY CEDAR CITY THEN WAS QUITE A PLACE, PERHAPS AS LARGE OR NEARLY SO AS NOW TWO TOWNS THERE IN THE VALLEYS CLOSE BY BEYOND THAT 7 MILES WAS</p> <p>HAMILTON'S FORT I SHALL SPEAK OF THIS QUESTION OF FORTS AND WALLS OF CITIES HOW IT HAPPENED [space]</p> <p>FROM</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CEDAR CITY SOUTHWESTWARDLY ON THE ROUTE TO CALIFORNIA = THIS SOUTHERN ROUTE = SOMEWHERE</p> <p>BETWEEN 40 50 <del>MILES</del> IS MOUNTAIN MEADOWS AND THE FURTHER EDGE OF THOSE MEADOWS IS BUT A PASS IN THE MOUNTAINS, IS WHAT IS KNOWN AS KANE SPRINGS, WHAT PLACE I SUPPOSE THOSE SPRINGS ARE 2 AND HALF MILES FROM WHERE THIS TRAGEDY OCCURRED GOING FROM CEDAR CITY ON THE ROUTE TO SOUTH CALIFORNIA IN PASSING MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, THERE WAS</p>	<p>CEDAR CITY SOUTHWESTERLY ON THE ROUTE TO CALIFORNIA, THAT IS THE SOUTHERN ROUTE, IT IS SOMEWHERE WHERE</p> <p>BETWEEN 40 AND 50 MILES TO THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS. ON THE FURTHER END OF THESE MEADOWS—IT IS BUT A PASS IN THE MOUNTAINS AND THERE IS WHAT IS KNOWN AS KANE SPRINGS. <sup>[146]</sup> AND THE PLACE, I BELIEVE THAT THESE SPRINGS ARE TWO AND A HALF MILES FROM WHERE THIS TRAGEDY OCCURRED. GOING FROM CEDAR CITY ON THE ROUTE TO SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA IN PASSING THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, THERE WAS A</p>	<p>CEDAR CITY SOUTHWESTERLY ON THE ROAD TO CALIFORNIA</p> <p>SOMEWHERE</p> <p>BETWEEN 40 AND 50 MILES WAS THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS ON THE FURTHER EDGE OF THOSE MEADOWS IT IS BUT A PASS <i>[space]</i></p> <p>IS WHAT IS KNOWN AS KANE SPRINGS AND THE PLACE I BELIEVE THOSE SPRINGS WERE 2 1/2 MILES FROM WHERE THIS TRAGEDY KN[?] GOING FROM CEDAR CITY ON THE ROUTE TO SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA PAST MOUNTAIN MEADOWS THERE WAS</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SMALLER SETTLEMENT AT WHAT THEY CALLED PINTO CREEK, FREQUENTLY &lt;CALLED&gt; PAINTER CREEK, THOUGH THEY ARE ONE AND THE SAME THING CEDAR CITY TO PINTO IS 28 OR 30 MILES FROM &lt;CEDAR CITY&gt; TO THIS PLACE ON THE ROAD TO &lt;CEDAR CITY&gt; DIVERGING ALONG THAT LINE OF TRAVEL IS <sup>[[27]]</sup> IRON SPRINGS CEDAR CITY BEING FOOT OF <i>LATTER/HILL</i>[?]. AT PINTO CREEK OR BEFORE GETTING TO PINTO CREEK WAS A ROAD TAKING OFF <i>GD/GT</i>[?] SOUTH SOME 12 MILES LEADING INTO PINE VALLEY. NOW THEN FROM CEDAR</p>	<p>SMALL SETTLEMENT AT WHAT THEY CALL PINTO CREEK FREQUENTLY CALLED PAINTER CREEK, BUT THEY ARE ONE AND THE SAME SAME THING. FROM CEDAR CITY TO PINTO IS 28 OR 30 MILES. FROM CEDAR CITY TO THIS PLACE, ON THE ROAD TO CEDAR CITY, DIVERGING ALONG ON THE LINE OF R TRAVEL, IS IRON SPRINGS. CEDAR CITY BEING AT THE FOOT OF THE PHILL. AT PINTO CREEK, OR BEFORE GETTING TO PINTO CREEK, THERE WAS A ROAD TAKING OFF GOING SOUTH SOME 12MILES AND LEADING INTO PINE VALLEY. NOW, THEN, FROM CEDAR</p>	<p>SOME LITTLE SETTLEMENT AT WHAT THEY CALL PINTO CREEK FREQUENTLY CALLED PAINTER CREEK</p> <p><i>[[27]]</i></p> <p>CEDAR CITY TO PINTO IS 28 OR 30 MILES FROM CEDAR CITY OVER TO THIS PLACE</p> <p><i>[space]</i></p> <p>ON THE LINE OF TRAVEL WAS IRON SPRINGS AND OTHER PLACES DOWN IN THE VALLEY <del>CALIFORNIA</del> AT PINTO CREEK OR BEFORE GETTING TO PINTO CREEK WAS A ROAD TAKING OFF SOUTH SOME TWELVE MILES INTO PINE VALLEY NOW THEN FROM CEDAR</p>
--	--	--	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CITY WE GO SOUTH WEST ON THE ROAD TO CALIFORNIA, PASSING THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS AND 28 MILES FROM THERE WAS THIS PINTO CREEK.  <b>BEYOND THAT</b> 12 OR 13 MILES WAS MOUNTAIN MEADOWS TAKING OFF AGAIN  &lt;TWELVE MILES PINE CREEK.&gt;  NOW THEN FROM CEDAR CITY GOING SOUTH DOWN THE VALLEY 223 MILES COME TO HARMONY = FORT HARMONY THERE IS WHERE JOHN D. LEE WAS THEN LIVING HAIGHT HIGBEE STEWART, ALL THOSE OTHER MEN LIVED AT CEDAR CITY LEE LIVED AT HARMONY. GOING STILL</p> <p>SOUTH = FOR</p>	<p>CITY, GOING SOUTHWEST ON THE ROAD TO CALIFORNIA, PASSING THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, 28 MILES FROM THERE, WAS THIS PINTO CREEK-;  BEYOND THAT 12 OR 13 MILES IS THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS. TAKING OFF AGAIN  12 MILES IS PINE CREEK.  NOW, THEN FROM CEDAR CITY GOING SOUTH DOWN THE VALLEY 23 MILES YOU COME TO</p> <p>FORT HARMONY. THERE IS WHERE JOHN D. LEE WAS THEN LIVING. HAIGHT, HIGBEE, STEWART, ALL THOSE OTHER MEN LIVED AT CEDAR CITY. LEE LIVED AT HARMONY. GOING STILL FURTHER</p> <p>SOUTH, (FOR</p>	<p>CITY GOING SOUTHWEST ON THE ROAD TO CALIFORNIA PASSING MOUNTAIN MEADOWS 28 MILES FROM THERE PINTO CREEK  BEYOND THAT 12 OR 13 MILES MOUNTAIN MEADOWS TAKING OFF AGAIN  12 MILES SOUTH PINE CREEK  NOW THEN CEDAR CITY GOING SOUTH DOWN THE VALLEY 23 MILES COME TO</p> <p>≠FORT≠ HARMONY THERE IS WHERE JOHN D. LEE WAS THEN LIVING HAIGHT HIGBEE STEWART ALL THOSE OTHER MEN LIVED AT CEDAR CITY <del>LIVED</del> ≠LEE≠ LIVED AT HARMONY GOING STILL</p> <p>SOUTH</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HARMONY IS THEN OFF THE RIGHT OF THE ROAD, CROSSING THROUGH GORGE IN BLACK HILLS OF ABOUT 8 OR TEN MILES; FROM THERE WE COME TO BELLEVUE,<sup>306</sup> 5 OR 6 MILES TO THE SOUTH EAST IS TOQUERVILLE <del>≤TOKERVILLE≥</del> WHICH THEN DID NOT EXIST I BELIEVE GOING SOME 5 OR 6 MILES STILL FARTHER SOUTH, THEY CAME TO WASHINGTON.</p> <p>WASHINGTON IS SETTLEMENT SOME 25 MILES <del>≤SOUTH, OF THERE≥</del> OVER ON THE CLARA, WERE AT THIS TIME THE EXTREME FRONTIER</p>	<p><b>H</b>ARMONY WAS THEN OFF TO THE RIGHT OF THE ROAD) COURCEING THROUGH A GORGE IN THE <del>BALACK</del> <b>BLUE</b> HILLS OF ABOUT 8 OR 10 MILES FROM THERE WE <del>CA</del><b>OME</b> TO BELLEVUE. FIVE OR SIX MILES TO THE SOUTHEAST IS <del>TOKE</del><b>QUERVIL</b> LE, WHICH THEN DID NOT EXIST, I BELIEVE. GOING SOME FIVE OR SIX MILES STILL FARTHER SOUTH WE COME TO <del>WASHINGTON</del> <b>LEEDS. THEN</b> WASHINGTON, <b>IT IS A</b> <del>S</del><b>ETTLEMENT</b> SOME <del>40</del> <b>FOURTEEN</b> MILES SOUTH OF <del>TERE</del> THERE-, OVER ON THE CLARA <b>THERE</b> WAS AT THIS TIME THE EXTREME FRONTIER</p>	<p>HARMONY IS LITTLE OFF THE ROAD TO THE RIGHT, CROSSING THROUGH A GORGE IN THE BLUE HILLS ABOUT 8 OR TEN MILES FROM THERE COME TO BELLEVUE; FIVE OR 6 MILES TO THE SOUTH EAST TO TOQUERVILLE, WHICH THEN DID NOT EXIST I BELIEVE GOING FIVE OR 6 MILES STILL FARTHER SOUTH IS WASHINGTON</p> <p>WASHINGTON IS A SETTLEMENT <del>240</del> MILES SOUTH OF THERE WERE AT THIS TIME EXTREME FRONTIER</p>
--	--	--	--

---

306. Now called Pintura.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SETTLEMENT OF UTAH. AT THE TIME THIS WAS DONE THEN, WE FIND THE MAIN SETTLEMENT OF THE COUNTRY AT PAROWAN 18 MILES FROM THERE NEAREST ONE TO CEDAR CITY 25 MILES FROM THERE ON THE ROAD, NOT ON THE ROAD TO MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, BUT TO THE SOUTH, WAS THE TOWN OF HARMONY WHERE THE DEFENDANT AT THE BAR THEN LIVED. NOW AT THIS TIME, THOUGH I SHALL MENTION IT AGAIN, I WILL CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO THE &lt;FACT&gt;</p> <p>SO FAR AS PROSECUTION HAVE ESTABLISHED AT THE PRESENT TIME, THAT NONE OF THE INCEPTION OF THIS</p>	<p>SETTLEMENT OF UTAH. AT THE TIME THIS WAS DONE, WE FIND THE MAIN SETTLEMENT OF THE COUNTRY AT PAROWAN, AND 18 MILES FROM THERE THE NEXT ONE AT CEDAR CITY. TWENTY-FIVE MILES OFF THE ROAD, NOT ON THE ROAD TO THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, BUT TO THE SOUTH, WAS THE TOWN OF HARMONY WHERE <sup>[147]</sup> THE DEFENDANT AT THE BAR THEN LIVED. NOW, AT THIS TIME— BUT I SHALL MENTION IT AGAIN—I WILL CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO THE FACT</p> <p>SO FAR AS THE PROSECUTION HAVE ESTABLISHED AT THE PRESENT TIME THAT NONE OF THE INCEPTION OF THIS</p>	<p>SETTLEMENT OF UTAH AT THE TIME THIS WAS DONE THEN WE FIND THE MAIN SETTLEMENT</p> <p>AT PAROWAN [space]</p> <p>NEXT ONE AT CEDAR CITY 2-/24[?] MILES OFF THE WAY NOT ON THE WAY TO MOUNTAIN MEADOWS BUT TO THE SOUTH WAS THE TOWN OF HARMONY WHERE THE DEFENDANT AT THE BAR LIVED THEN NOW AT THIS TIME THOUGH I SHALL MENTION IT AGAIN I WILL CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO THE FACT ESTABLISHED SO FAR AS THE PROSECUTION HAVE ESTABLISHED AT THE PRESENT TIME THAT NONE OF THE INCEPTION OF THIS</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HORRIBLE TRAGEDY, NONE OF THE MEN WHO CONCOCTED IT ACCORDING TO THEIR THEORY NONE OF COUNCILORS OR THE MEN IN THE COUNCILS CAME FROM HARMONY <del>THEY ARE</del> THEY WERE ALL <del>FROM</del> CEDAR CITY, AND WHEN THEY</p> <p>TOOK WITH THEM WHAT THEY ARE PLEASED TO TERM THEIR REINFORCEMENTS, THEY WERE REINFORCEMENTS FROM CEDAR CITY. WITH ALL THESE COMING FROM CEDAR CITY, ALONE THOUGH THEY MAY HAVE SENT WORD OUT IN OTHER PARTS OF THE COUNTRY FOR OTHER PEOPLE TO GO</p>	<p>HORRIBLE TRAGEDY, NONE OF THE MEN WHO CONCOCTED IT OR CARRIED OUT THE THEORY, NONE OF THE COUNCILORS OR THE MEN IN THE COUNCIL CAME FROM HARMONY . THEY WERE ALL FROM CEDAR CITY, AND WHEN THEY HAD <del>TOOK</del> <b>TAKEN</b> WITH THEM WHAT THEY ARE PLEASED TO TERM REINFORCEMENTS, THEY <del>WERE</del> REINFORCEMENTS FROM CEDAR CITY.—WITH ALL THESE COMING FROM CEDAR CITY, — THOUGH THEY MAY HAVE SENT OUT INTO OTHER PARTS OF THE COUNTRY, FOR OTHER PEOPLE TO GO AND</p>	<p>HORRIBLE TRAGEDY NONE OF THE MEN WHO CONCOCTED IT AGREED TO THE AFFAIR NONE OF THE COUNCILORS OR THE MEN IN THE COUNCILS CAME FROM —[?] T[?] THEY WERE ALL FROM CEDAR CITY AND WHEN THEY HAD <sup>[[28]]</sup> TOOK WHAT THEY CALL</p> <p>REINFORCEMENTS THEY WERE REINFORCEMENTS FROM CEDAR CITY EVERYBODY THUS COMING FROM CEDAR CITY <i>MEN/ALONE</i>[?] THEY MAY HAVE SENT WORD OUT IN OTHER PARTS OF THE COUNTRY AND OTHER PEOPLE CAME</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TO BE THERE ON THE GROUND TRAGEDY WAS ARRANGED IN CEDAR CITY. WHO ARRANGED IT. <del>WE</del> WE'LL ASK YOU TO LOOK AT CEDAR AND THE GEOGRAPHY OF THE COUNTRY, AND THE DISTANCES AS I HAVE GIVEN YOU, AND SHOW YOU THAT THIS WHAT THEY CALLED THE ARMY AS THEIR WITNESSES UNFAVORABLY CALLED THEM TROOPS AND SOLDIERS CAME BROUGHT FROM CEDAR CITY. WHILE THE PRISONER AT THE BAR, GOES ALONE WITH A LITTLE INDIAN BOY, FOR AN INTERPRETER,</p> <p>ACROSS <del>A</del> RANGE OF</p>	<p>TO BE THERE ON THE GROUND,— THE TRAGEDY WAS ARRANGED IN CEDAR CITY. WHO ARRANGED IT? WE WILL ASK YOU TO LOOK AT CEDAR CITY AND THE GEOGRAPHY OF THE COUNTRY, AND THE <b>DISTANCES</b> <del>SIDTANCES</del> AS I HAVE GIVEN YOU, AND SHOW YOU THAT THIS, IS WHAT THEY CALL THE ARMY, AS OTHER WITNESSES UNFABVORABLE, CALL THEM TROOPS AND SOLDIERS COMING FROM CEDAR CITY WHILE THE PRISONER AT THE BAR GOES ALONG WITH A LITTLE INDIAN BOY FOR AN INTERPRETER,<sup>307</sup> <del>CROSSES</del> <b>CROSSING</b> THE RANGE OF THE</p>	<p>TO BE THERE ON THE GROUND TRAGEDY WAS ARRANGED IN CEDAR CITY AND WHO ARRANGED IT WE'LL ASK YOU TO LOOK AT AND CONSIDER THE GEOGRAPHY OF THE COUNTRY AND THE DISTANCES, I HAVE GIVEN YOU TO SHOW YOU THAT THIS IS WHAT THEY CALL THE ARMY THEIR WITNESSES</p> <p>CALLED THE TROOPS AND SOLDIERS CAME FROM CEDAR CITY WHILE THE PRISONER AT THE BAR GOES ALONE WITH A LITTLE INDIAN BOY, FOR AN INTERPRETER</p> <p>ACROSS THE RANGE OF</p>
--	---	--	---

---

307. Lemuel Lee.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>MOUNTAINS, WAS NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO WENT OUT AS TROOPS OR SOLDIERS,</p> <p>WHO WENT SINGLY AND ALONE TO SAVE THEM EXCEPT THAT LITTLE INDIAN BOY</p> <p>INTERPRETER; WENT TO WHERE THIS TRAGEDY TOOK PLACE. WENT = NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF CARRYING OUT THIS DIABOLICAL SCHEME, THAT THAT INNOCENT BISHOP DETAILED TO YOU, BUT FOR THE PURPOSE OF PREVENTING THE INDIANS [[28]] FROM MASSACRING THIS TRAIN. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IN</p>	<p>MOUNTAINS, THERE WASN'T ONE OF ALL THOSE WHO WENT OUT AS TROOPS OR SOLDIERS <del>WHO</del> <del>HE WENT WHO</del> <del>SENT A SINGLE</del> <del>&amp; ALONE MAN</del> <del>TO,</del> WENT WITH HIM</p> <p>SAVE AND EXCEPT THAT LITTLE INDIAN BOY THE INTERPRETER. HE WENT TO WHERE THIS TRAGEDY TOOK PLACE; WENT NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF CARRYING OUT THIS DIABOLICAL SCHEME, THAT INNOCENT BISHOP DETAILED TO YOU, BUT FOR THE PURPOSE OF PREVENTING THE INDIANS FROM MASSACREING THIS TRAIN. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IN</p>	<p><del>MOUNTAIN</del> <del>MEADOWS</del> MOUNTAINS WASN'T ONE OF THOSE WHO WENT OUT AS TROOPS OR SOLDIERS</p> <p>WHO WENT SINGLY AND ALONE SAVE THAT LITTLE INDIAN BOY</p> <p>INTERPRETER, WENT TO WHERE THIS TRAGEDY TOOK PLACE, WENT NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF CARRYING OUT THIS DIABOLICAL SCHEME</p> <p>BUT FOR THE PURPOSE OF PREVENTING INDIANS FROM MASSACRING THIS TRAIN. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IN</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE EVIDENCE THAT HAS BEEN SO FAR PRESENTED TO YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCE WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL NECESSARILY HAVE TO CALL YOUR ATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY, TO THE FACT THERE WERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITY</p>	<p>THE EVIDENCE THAT HAS BEEN SO FAR PRESENTED TO YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL HAVE NECESSARILY TO CALL YOUR ATTENTION, AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT THAT THERE WERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH THE GOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO REACH, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED <del>HM-16</del> <del>9-04(4)</del> <sup>[Bk 5 148]</sup> <del>(3D-BOOK)</del> <u>FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5)</u> CONTINUATION OF SPICERS</p>	<p>THE EVIDENCE THAT HAS BEEN SO FAR PRESENTED TO YOU AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL PRESENT WE SHALL NECESSARILY HAVE TO CALL YOUR ATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID TO THE FACT THAT THERE WERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD HOPING TO REACH THE GOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AND THEY WERE DENIED OF ADMITTANCE. HOW MUCH THAT READS LIKE STORIES OF VERY ANCIENT TIMES, WHEN IN ALL &lt;THEIR&gt; WARS, AND RAVAGES &lt;THEIR SLAUGHTERS AND&gt; SERIOUS MASSACRES, THERE WERE WALLED CITIES WHY SHOULD UTAH HAVE WALLED CITIES WE CAN READILY IMAGINE WHY IN THE TIMES OF  JOSHUA, &lt;MOSES&gt; GIDEON THAT THERE SHOULD BE WALLED CITIES, WE CAN READILY IMAGINE WHY IN LATER TIMES</p>	<p><del>ARGUMENT</del> OPENING ADDR ESS TO THE JURY. CITY, AND TAHAT THEY WERE DENIED <del>OF</del> ADMITTANCE. HOW M UCH THAT READS LIKE THE STORIES OF VERY ANCIENT TIMES, W<del>HEN</del> IN ALL <del>THE</del> WARS THEIR WARS AND RAVAGES THEIR SLAUGHTERS AND THEIR MASSACRES, THERE WERE WALLED CITIES. WHY SHOULD UTAH HAVE WALLED CITIES? WE CAN READILY INMAGINE WHY IN THE TIMES OF <del>MOSES AND</del> JOSHUA-JOSHUA ,MOSES QAND GIDDIAON THAT THERE W<del>S</del>HOULD BE WALLED CITIES. WE CAN READILY IMAGINE WHY, IN LATER TIMES,</p>	<p>CITY AND THEY WERE DENIED  ADMITTANCE HOW MUCH THAT READS LIKE STORIES OF VERY ANCIENT TIMES, WHEN IN ALL THEIR WARS AND RAVAGES THEIR SLAUGHTERS AND MASSACRES THERE WERE WALLED CITIES WHY SHOULD UTAH HAVE WALLED CITIES WE CAN READILY IMAGINE WHY IN TIMES OF  JOSHUA MOSES AND GIDEON THAT THERE SHOULD BE WALLED CITIES WE CAN READILY IMAGINE WHY IN LATER TIMES</p>
--	---	--	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OF GENGHIS KAHN ≦GENGHIS KAHN≧</p> <p>GREATEST CONQUEROR THAT EVER LIVED, THERE SHOULD BE WALLED CITIES THEN WHERE CONQUERORS LIKE HIM AS HE DID BEFORE CITY OF BABYLON, PILED UP A PYRAMID OF HUMAN HEADS THAT REACHED FAR ABOVE WALLS OF THE CITY AS HIGH AS {THE}<sup>1</sup> TOPS OF THE HIGHEST TOWERS AND TEMPLES BEFORE THE WALLS OF <i>STN/STTION</i>[?] <i>MRM</i>[?] PRIOR TO THIS AS IT MAY BE REMEMBERED YOUNG MEN OF THOSE TARTAR CHIEFS <i>AS TO</i>[?]</p>	<p>OF <b>JENGIS</b> <b>KHAN</b> <del>ZENGIS</del> <del>KAHN</del>, ONE OF THE GREATEST CONQUORORS THAT EVER LIVED, <del>THAT</del> THERE SHOULD BE WALLED CITIES, WHERE CONQUORORS LIKE HIM AS THEY DID BEFORE THE CITY OF BABEYLON, ≠PILED UP A PYRIMID OF HUMAN HEADCS THAT REACHED FAR ABOVE THE WALLS OF THE CITY, AND AS HIGH AS THE TOPS OF THE HIGHEST TOWERS, AND TEMPLES ABOVE THE WALLS OF SMYRNA; AND PRIOR TO THIS<del>IS</del> IT WAS THE AMBITION  OF THSESE TARTAR CHIEFS TO SEE</p>	<p>OF IN THE DAYS OF <i>TR/CHR</i>[?]<sup>308</sup> GENGHIS KAHN</p> <p>THERE SHOULD BE WALLED CITIES THEN WHERE CONQUERORS LIKE HIM AS HE DID BEFORE THE CITIES OF BABYLON PILE UP A PYRAMID OF HUMAN HEADS THAT REACHED FAR ABOVE THE WALLS OF THE CITY AND HIGH AS <sup>[[29]]</sup> WALLS OF HIGHEST TOWERS [<i>space</i>]</p> <p>BEFORE WALLS OF <i>SMYRNA</i>[?] [<i>space</i>] PEOPLE UP TO THIS</p> <p><i>SLAUGHTER</i>[?] <i>CHIEFS AS TO</i></p>
--	--	---	--

---

308. This word may be crossed out.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WHO COULD PILE UP THE HIGHEST PYRAMID OF HUMAN HEADS. THEY WERE WALLED CITIES THEN AND WHEN WE COME TO LATER PERIOD, WHEN RELIGIOUS WARS WERE DESOLATING THE RICHEST NATIONS OF EUROPE, THAT THERE WERE WALLED CITIES THEN. IN THE TIME OF THE GREAT WALDENSES,</p> <p>WHEN THERE WAS PERPETRATED THE MOST HORRID AND EXTENSIVE BUTCHERIES OF MEN WOMEN CHILDREN, WITHOUT ANY CONQUEROR IN WHAT MIGHT BE CALLED CIVILIZED TIMES THERE WERE WALLED CITIES THEN,</p>	<p>WHO COULD PILE UP THE HIGHTEST PILE OF HUMAN HEADS. <del>THEY</del> <b>THERE</b> WERE WALLED CITIES THEN, AND WHEN WE COME DOWN TO <del>A</del> <b>A</b> LATER PERIOD, WHEN RELIGIOUS WARS WERE DESOLATING THE RICH<del>EST</del> NATIONS OF EUROPE, <del>THAT</del> THERE WERE WALLED CITIES EXISTING THEM<del>N</del>. IN THE TIMES OF THE GREAT WALDENSES IN SWITZERLAND WHEN THERE <del>WAS</del> <b>ERE</b> PERPETRATED THE MOST HORRID AND EX<del>T</del>ENSIVE BUTCHEREYS OF MEN , WOMEN AND CHILDREN <del>THAT</del> <del>ANY</del> <del>CONQUOROR</del>, IN WHAT MIGHT BE CALLED CIVILIZED TIMES , THERE WERE WALLED CITIES THEN;</p>	<p>WHO COULD PILE UP THE HIGHEST PYRAMID OF HUMAN HEADS [space] THERE WERE WALLED CITIES THEN AND WHEN WE COME DOWN TO A LATER PERIOD WHEN RELIGIOUS WARS WERE DESOLATING THE RICHEST PORTIONS OF EUROPE THAT THERE WERE WALLED CITIES THEN IN THE TIMES OF THE GREAT WALDENSES[?]</p> <p>WHEN THERE WAS PERPETRATED THE MOST HORRID AN EXTENSIVE BUTCHERIES OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN WITHOUT ANY CONQUERORS IN WHAT MIGHT BE CALLED CIVILIZED TIMES THEY WERE WALLED CITIES THEN</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THAT WITHIN THE CITY OF MAGDEBURG WHERE MOTHERS FRANTIC WILD, INSANE; DELIRIOUS WITH STARVATION AND FEAR DEVOURED THEN THE FAMISHING BABIES FROM THEIR BREASTS SICK BESIEGED BY THE ARMIES OF THESE GREAT <i>WALDENSES</i>[?] THERE WERE TIMES. <i>≪LATER</i>[?] THERE WERE TIMES&gt; THEN WHEN PEOPLE COMMITTED CRIMES AS DARK AND BLOODY AS THEY BLOTTED PAGES OF HISTORY AND EQUAL TO ALL THEM WAS THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS,  AND THAT WAS IN A RELIGIOUS</p>	<p>WHERE WITHIN THE CITY OF MAGDEBURG WHERE <del>MOTHERS MEN</del> FRANTIC, WILD AND INSANE, DELERIOUS WITH STARVATION AND FEAR DEVOURED EVEN THEIR FAMISHING BABES FROM THEIR BREASTS, WHEN <b>BESIEGED</b> <del>BESEAGED</del> BY THE ARMIES OF THIS GREAT WALLENSTEIN. THERE WERE TIMES  THEN WHEN PEOPLE COMMITTED CRIMES AS DARK AND BLOODY AS EVER BLOTTED THE PAGES OF HISTORY. EQUAL TO ALL OF THEM WAS THE MOUNTAIN MEADOW MASSACRE, AND THAT WAS NOT A RELIGIOUS</p>	<p>AND WITHIN THE CITY OF MAGDEBURG WHERE MOTHERS FRANTIC WILD AND INSANE DELIRIOUS WITH STARVATION AND FEAR DEVOURED EVEN THEIR FAMISHED BABES FROM THEIR BREASTS, WHEN BESIEGED BY THE ARMY OF THIS GREAT WALLENSTEIN THAT THERE WERE TIMES  THEN WHEN PEOPLE COMMITTED CRIMES AS <i>DARK</i>[?] AND BLOODY THAT EVER BLOTTED THE PAGES OF HISTORY- EQUAL TO ALL THAT MURDER WAS THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS  AND THAT WAS IN A</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WAR WHERE PARTICIPANTS EXCITED BY GREAT FEELINGS OF ANTIPATHY</p> <p>FANATICISM, AND REVENGE, WERE CARRYING ON A WAR OF DESOLATION, SPARING NEITHER AGE SEX OR CONDITION. THEY HAD WALLED CITIES THEN, BUT WHY SHOULD UTAH WITHIN THE LIMITS OF THESE UNITED STATES, THIS GLORIOUS COUNTRY OF FREEDOM, WHERE THERE SHOULD BE AND HAS BEEN BUT LITTLE OF RELIGIOUS INTOLERANCE WHEREIN</p> <p>HAS BEEN NO RELIGIOUS WARS, WARS THAT CARRIED</p>	<p>WAR, WHERE PARTIES EXISTED WITH GREAT FEELINGS OF ANTIPATHY AND FANATICISM WHERE REVENGE WAS CARRYING ON A WAR OF <sup>[149]</sup> DESOLATION, SPARING NEITHER AGE, SEX OR CONDITION. THEY HAD WALLED CITIES THEN, BUT WHY SHOULD UTAH , WITHIN THE LIMITS OF THE UNITED STATES, THIS GLORIOUS COUNTRY OF FREEDOM WHERE THERE SHOULD BE, AND WHERE THERE HAS BEEN, BUT LITTLE OF RELIGIOUS INTOLERANCE; WHERE THERE NEVER HAS BEEN ANY RELIGIOUS WARS—WARS THAT CARRIED WITH THEM</p>	<p>WAR A WAR WHERE PARTICIPANTS <i>EXCITED</i>[?] BY GREAT FEELINGS OF ANTIPATHY</p> <p>FANATICISM AND RAVAGE, WERE CARRYING ON A WAR OF DESOLATION SPARING NEITHER AGE SEX NOR CONDITION THEY HAD WALLED CITIES THEN, BUT WHY SHOULD UTAH WITHIN THE LIMITS OF THESE UNITED STATES THIS GLORIOUS COUNTRY OF FREEDOM WHERE THERE SHOULD BE</p> <p>THERE HAS BEEN BUT LITTLE OF RELIGIOUS INTOLERANCE —[?] WHERE THERE NEVER HAS BEEN ANY RELIGIOUS WARS</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SUCH DREADFUL EFFECTS, WHEREVER ARMIES WENT, WHERE THERE WAS MAY SEE PEACE; WHY IS IT THEY HAD THESE WALLED CITIES IT WAS NOT ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR OWN TRIBE AND KINDRED THESE WALLED CITIES WERE NOT BUILT ON ACCOUNT OF</p> <p>EMIGRANT TRAINS PASSING THROUGH; WERE NOT BUILT TO BAR <sup>[[29]]</sup> OUT THEIR OWN PEOPLE THERE, PARTS OF THE COUNTRY, BUT WERE BUILT TO PROTECT THEIR OWN LITTLE FAMILIES, THEIR OWN LIVES WIVES AND CHILDREN</p>	<p>ESUCH DREADFUL EFFECTS, WHEREVER ARMIES WENT; BUT WHERE THERE HAS ALWAYS BEEN PEACE AT HOME, WHY IS IT THAT <del>THEY</del> HAVE BUILT WALLED CITIES HERZE. IT WAS NOT ON ACCOUNT OF THIR OWN TRIBE AND KINDRED. THESE WALLED CITIES WERE NOT BUILT ON ACCOUNT OF THE EMIGRANT TRAINS PASSING THROUGH; THEY WERE NOT BUILT TO BAR OUT THEIR OWN PEOPLE FROM PASSING THROUGH THE COUNTRY; BUT THEY WERE BUILT TO PROTECT THEIR OWN LITTLE FAMILIES, THEIR OWN LIVES THEIR WIVES AND CHILDREN</p>	<p>WHERE THERE WAS</p> <p>PEACE, WHY IS IT THEY HAD THOSE WALLED CITIES IT WAS <i>NOT</i>[?] ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR OWN —/TRIBE[?] <b>≤OR≥</b> KINDRED</p> <p>THEY WERE NOT BUILT ON ACCOUNT OF WALLS EMIGRANTS PASSING THROUGH,</p> <p>TO BAR OUT</p> <p>BUT WERE BUILT TO PROTECT THEIR OWN LITTLE FAMILIES, THEIR OWN LIVES, WIVES AND CHILDREN</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FROM THESE SAVAGES. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, WE CAN'T OVERLOOK THE FACT WE CAN'T &lt;--[?]&gt; SEPARATE INDIAN FROM THE WHITE MEN IN THIS MASSACRE, SO FAR AS ADMIT[?] PARTIES, AND BEFORE GOING FURTHER I WILL HERE STATE THAT WE SHALL HOLD AND SHOW TO YOU</p> <p>THAT FOR ALL PREVIOUS ARRANGEMENTS COUNCILS EVERYTHING OF THAT KIND</p> <p>PROSECUTION HAVE AND MAY SHOW TO YOU, THAT WHEN THE TIME CAME, THAT ONLY SUCH MEN TOOK</p>	<p>FROM THESE SAVAGES. GENTLEMEN, OF THE JURY, WE CANNOT OVERLOOK THE FACT—WE CANNOT SEPARATE THE INDIAN FROM THE WHITE MAN IN THIS MASSACRE SO FAR AS THEY TOOK PART IN IT. AND BEFORE GOING ANY FURTHER, I SHALL <b>HERE</b> STATE THAT WE SHALL HOLD AND SHOW TO YOU IN THE EVIDENCE TH<del>AT</del> WE SHALL PRODUCE THAT <b>FOR</b> <del>IF</del> ALL THE PREVIOUS ARRANGEMENTS, <b>OF</b>. COUNSCILS, AND EVERY THING OF THAT KIN<del>ED</del>, THAT THE PROSECUTION HAVE OR MAY SHOW TO YOU THAT WHEN THE TIME SCOMES , THAT WHEN SHUCH MEN TOOK</p>	<p>FROM THESE SAVAGES GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WE CANNOT OVERLOOK THE FACT = WE CANNOT SEPARATE THE INDIAN FROM THE WHITE MAN IN THIS MASSACRE SO FAR AS THEY TOOK PART IN IT, AND BEFORE GOING FURTHER, I WILL HERE STATE THAT WE SHALL HOLD AND SHOW TO YOU</p> <p>THAT FOR ALL THE PREVIOUS ARRANGEMENTS COUNCILS AND EVERY THING OF THAT KIND THAT THE PROSECUTION HAVE OR MAY SHOW TO YOU THAT WHEN THE <sup>[30]</sup> TIME CAME ONLY SUCH MEN TOOK</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PART IN THIS MASSACRE AS WERE</p> <p>PROMPTED TO DO SO BY THEIR OWN WICKED HEARTS. THAT NOTWITHSTANDING ALL THE ORDERS THEY MAY HAVE HAD, THEY JOINED WITH THE INDIANS VOLUNTARILY. THAT WE SHALL ASK OF YOU, HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE THAT A MAN SHOULD GO UPON THAT FIELD</p> <p>AND MAKE NO RESISTANCE TO THE ACT, A MAN OF AUTHORITY OR EVEN WITHOUT AUTHORITY, AND WHEN CALLED UPON TO COMMIT SUCH A FIENDISH HELLISH ACT, THAT SHOULD GO</p>	<p>PART IN THIS MASSACRE AS WERE</p> <p><del>PROMPTED TO DO SO</del></p> <p>PROMPTED TO DO SO BY THEIR OWN WICKED HEARTS:, THAT NOTWITHSTANDING ALL THE ORDERS THAT THEY MIGHT HAVE GHAD, THAT THEY JOINED WITH THE INDIANS VOLUNTARILY; <b>THAT FOR</b> WE SHALL ASK OF YOU, HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE THAT A MAN COULD GO UPON THAT FIELD OF THE MOUNTAIN MEADOW MASSACRE AND MAKE ANY RESISTANCE TO THE ACT — A MAN OF AUTHORITY OR EVEN WITHOUT AUTHORITY, AND WHEN CALLED UPON TO COMMIT SUCH A FIENDISH, HELLISH ACT, <b>THAT THEN HE</b> SHOULD GO</p>	<p>PART IN THIS MASSACRE AS WERE</p> <p>PROMPTED TO DO SO BY THEIR OWN WICKED HEARTS THAT NOTWITHSTANDING ALL THE ORDERS THEY MAY HAVE HAD THEY JOINED WITH THE INDIANS VOLUNTARILY FOR WE SHALL ASK OF YOU HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE THAT A MAN COULD GO UPON THAT FIELD AND</p> <p>MAKE NO RESISTANCE TO THE ACT [<i>space</i>] A MAN OF AUTHORITY OR EVEN WITHOUT AUTHORITY [<i>space</i>] AND WHEN CALLED UPON TO COMMIT SUCH A FIENDISH HELLISH ACT THEY SHOULD GO</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>DELIBERATELY FORWARD WITH HIS MUSKET OVER HIS ARM TO MURDER HUMAN BEINGS WITHIN A FEW STEPS OF HIM WITHOUT THE LEAST OBJECTION, HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE THAT THAT MAN ACTED UNDER ORDERS IN FEAR OF HIS LIFE ACTING SO VOLUNTARILY. WE SHALL CLAIM = WE SHALL ASSERT THAT THE MAN WHO COULD DO IT, IS A MAN WITHOUT BLOOD OR</p> <p>WARM BLOOD. HE MUST BE A MONSTER FROM A PAST AGE COATED OVER WITH BUT A THIN VARNISH OF HUMAN MATTER. HIS BLOOD IS COLD, HIS HEART IS STONE, WHEN HE SAYS</p>	<p>DELIBERATELY FORWARD WITH HIS MUSKET ON HIS ARM AND MURDER HUMAN BEINGS WITHIN A FEW STEPS OF HIM WITHOUT THE LEAST OBJECTION. <sup>[150]</sup> HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE THAT THAT MAN ACTED UNDER ORDERS, IN FEAR OF HIS LIFE — ACTING SO VOLUNTARILY. WE SHALL CLAIM AND WE SHALL ASSERT THAT THE MAN WHO COULD DO IT IS THE MAN WITHOUT BLOOD OR WITHOUT</p> <p>WARM BLOOD. HE MUST BE A MONSTER FROM THE PAST AGES AND COATED OVER WITH A FINE VARNISH OF HUMAN MATTER. HIS BLOOD IS COLD, HIS HEART IS STONE, WHEN HE SAYS THAT</p>	<p>DELIBERATELY FORWARD WITH HIS MUSKET OVER HIS ARM TO MURDER A HUMAN BEING, WITHIN A FEW STEPS OF HIM WITHOUT THE LEAST OBJECTION HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE THAT THAT MAN ACTED UNDER ORDERS AND FEAR OF HIS LIFE, ACTING SO VOLUNTARILY WE SHALL CLAIM WE SHALL ASSERT THAT A MAN WHO COULD DO IT IS A MAN WITHOUT BLOOD OR</p> <p>WARM BLOOD HE MUST BE A MONSTER FROM A PAST AGE COATED OVER WITH A FINE VARNISH OF HUMAN MATTER THAT HIS BLOOD IS COLD AND HIS HEART IS STONE WHEN HE SAYS THAT</p>
--	--	--	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HE ACTED UNDER ORDERS IT IS TOO SHALLOW &lt;A&gt; PRETENSE, THAT THAT MAN IS ONE OF THE MONSTERS IN HUMAN FORM, THAT DELIBERATELY TOOK PART IN THE MURDER OF MEN WOMEN CHILDREN, AND WE SHALL CLAIM TO YOU, THAT AS REASONABLE MEN YOU OUGHT NOT CONVICT ANY ONE UPON THE TESTIMONY OF SUCH MEN. BUT TO RETURN, WE WILL SHOW TO YOU, THAT FROM CORN CREEK THENCE SOUTH WEST AND EAST, ALL OVER THIS COUNTRY WAS LARGE TRIBES OF ROAMING INDIANS, SETTLED OCCASIONALLY HERE AND</p>	<p>HE ACTED UNDER ORDERS. IT IS TOO SHALLOW A PRETENSE THAT THAT MAN IS ONE OF THE MØNSTERS IN HUMAN FORM THAT DELIBERATELY <b>TOOK</b> PART IN THE MURDER OF MEN, WOMEN, AND CHILDREN; AND WE CLAIM, AND WE SHALL SHOW YOU THAT AS REASONABLE MEN YOU OUGHT NOT TO CONVICT ANY ONE UPON THE TESTIMONY OF SUCH <b>MEN MEN</b> <del>WITNESSES</del>. BUT RETURN: WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT FROM CORN CREEK, THENCE SOUTH AND EAST AND WEST ALL OVER THIS COUNTRY, <del>WAS</del><b>ERE</b> LARGE TRIBES OF ROAMING INDIANS, SETTLED OCCASIONALLY HERE AND</p>	<p>HE ACTED UNDER ORDERS IT IS A SHALLOW PRETEXT THAT THAT MAN IS ONE OF THE MONSTERS IN HUMAN FORM THAT DELIBERATELY TOOK PART IN THE MURDER OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN AND WE SHALL CLAIM TO YOU THAT AS REASONABLE MEN YOU OUGHT NOT TO CONVICT ANY ONE UPON THE TESTIMONY OF SUCH MEN BUT TO RETURN, WE WILL SHOW TO YOU THAT FROM CORN CREEK THENCE SOUTH AND WEST AND EAST AND ALL OVER THIS COUNTRY WAS LARGE TRIBES OF ROAMING INDIANS SETTLED OCCASIONALLY HERE AND</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THERE THEY WERE RAISING GRAIN AT CREEK; THEY WERE RAISING GRAIN CLARA; THEY WERE RAISING GRAIN ON THE SEVIER. AT THIS TIME AN ARMY OF THE GREAT NATION OF THE UNITED STATES WAS MARCHING INTO UTAH WHAT FOR RUMORS WERE AFLOAT AND THE AIR WAS FULL OF RUMORS; AND THESE TRIBES = NUMEROUS TRIBES, THIS HORDE OF WILD SAVAGES GATHERED THE IDEA</p> <p>THAT THERE WAS A WAR ON HAND, AND THEY WERE ON THE WARPATH. IN THEIR WEAK FEEBLE IMAGINATIONS,</p>	<p>THERE. THEY WERE RAISING GRAIN AT CORN CREEK, AND THE Y WERE RAISING GRAIN ON THE SANTA CLARA RIVER; THEY WERE RAISING GRAIN ON THE SEVIER RIVER. AT THIS TIME AN ARMY OF THE GREAT NATION OF THE UNITED STATES WAS MARCHING INTO UTAH . WHAT FOR? RUMORS WERE AFLO\$AT, AND THE AIR WAS FULL ORF RUMORS; AND THESE TRIBESS — NUMEROUS TRIBES, THIS HOARD OF WILD SAVAGES GATHERED THE IDEA THROUGHOUT THIS SOUTHERN COUNTRY, THAT THERE WAS A WAR ON HAND AND THEY WENT ON THE WAR-PATH.. IN THEIR WEAK, FEBLE IMAGINATIONS</p>	<p>THERE RAISING GRAIN AT CREEK [space]</p> <p>ON THE CLARA</p> <p>ON THE SEVIER AT THIS TIME AN ARMY OF THE GREAT NATION OF THE UNITED STATES WAS MARCHING INTO UTAH WHAT FOR? RUMORS WERE AFLOAT THE AIR WAS FULL OF RUMORS AND THOSE TRIBES NUMEROUS TRIBES THAT HORDE OF WILD SAVAGES GATHERED IDEA</p> <p>THAT THERE WAS A WAR ON HAND AND THEY WERE ON THE WARPATH IN THEIR WEAK AND FEEBLE IMAGINATION,</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THEY COULD ONLY GATHER IDEA THAT IT WAS A WAR WITH SOMEBODY WAY</p> <p>BEYOND MOUNTAINS, SOMEBODY WHOM THEY CALLED THE MORMONS MERICATS AS THEY PEOPLE OF THE COUNTRY WERE CALLED BY THEM FRIENDS ETC., NEIGHBORS MORMONS, WHATEVER YOU WILL, BUT THE TRIBE BELIEVED <del>THE</del> PEOPLE THE NOTION THAT THEY WERE TO WAR <i>WHEREVER/WAR THEM[?]</i></p> <p>MERICATS</p> <p>THAT LIVED FAR FAR BEYOND THE MOUNTAINS. THIS IDEA = THIS</p>	<p>THEY COULD ONLY GATHER THE IDEA THAT IT WAS A WAR WITH SOMEBODY HERE-, <b>WITH SOMEBODY</b> BEYOND THE MOUNTAINS, SOMEBODY <b>HERE</b> WHOM THEY CALLED MORMONS WITH THE MERICATS. QAND THE PEOPLE OF THIS COUNTRY WERE CALLED BY THEM “FRIENDS” ETC, NEIGHBORS, MORMONS, WHATEVER YOU WILL. BUT THE TRIBE AND THE PEOPLE OF <del>THE</del> NATION THAT WERE AT WAR OR WARING, THEY WERE CALLED “MERICATS”; AND THEY UNDERSTOOD THAT THEY LIVED FAR, FAR BEYOND THE MOUNTAINS. THIS IDEA— THIS</p>	<p>THEY COULD ONLY GATHER IDEA THAT IT WAS A WAR WITH SOMEBODY WAY</p> <p>BEYOND THE MOUNTAINS SOMEBODY WHOM THEY CALLED <i>[[31]]</i> MERICATS <b>OUT</b><sup>309</sup></p> <p>WHATEVER YOU WILL BUT THE TRIBE AND THE <del>THE</del> NATION ACCEPTED[?]= THE NOTION</p> <p>THEY WERE TO WAR WITH WITH THE MERICATS</p> <p>WHO LIVED FAR BEYOND THE MOUNTAINS THIS IDEA = AND</p>
--	---	---	--

---

309. Appears to be in Rogerson’s hand.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>KNOWLEDGE HAD SPREAD AMONG THEM ALL, THEY WERE ALL PUTTING ON THEIR WAR PAINT <sup>[130]</sup> ALL ON THE WAR PATH WHEN THIS VERY IDENTICAL ARKANSAS TRAIN APPROACHED THE SETTLEMENT</p> <p>CORN CREEK, SEEING PEOPLE OF THE VALLEYS</p> <p>THEIR FRIENDS TREATED THEM KINDLY AND SOLD TO THEM THEY THOSE INDIANS DONE THE SAME THING, UNTIL THAT VERY TRAIN BY THEIR OWN ACTS CALLED FORTH</p> <p>EXTREMES OF HOSTILITY IN THOSE WILD SAVAGES. THEY THEN PUT ON THEIR WAR PAINT AND</p>	<p>KNOWLEDGE HAD SPREAD AMONG THEM AL L AND THEY WERE ALL PUTTING ON THEIR WAR PAINT; ALL WERE ON THE WARPATH. YES, WHEN THIS VERY IDENTICAL ARKANSAS TRAIN APPROACHED THE SETTLEMENT OF CORN CREEK, SEEING <sup>[151]</sup> THE PEOPLE OF THE VALLEYS, <del>THEIR</del> WERE THEIR FRIENDS, THEY TREATED THEM KINDLY, AND SOLD TO THEM. THESE INDIANS DID THE SAME THING, TILL THAT VERY TRAIN BY THEIR OWN ACTS CALLED FORTH <del>THEIR</del> EXTREME HOSTILITY OF THESE WILD SAVAGES. THEY THEN PUT ON THE WAR- PAINT AND</p>	<p>KNOWLEDGE HAD SPREAD AMONG THEM ALL AND ALL PUT ON THEIR WAR PAINT ALL ON THE WARPATH YET WHEN THIS VERY IDENTICAL ARKANSAS TRAIN APPROACHED THEIR SETTLEMENT APPROACHED CORN CREEK SAW THAT THE PEOPLE OF THE VALLEYS WERE THEIR FRIENDS TREATED THEM KIND AND SOLD TO THEM</p> <p>THOSE INDIANS DID THE SAME THINGS UNTIL THAT VERY TRAIN BY THEIR OWN ACTS CALLED FORTH THE EXTREMES OF HOSTILITY OF THOSE SAVAGES <del>THEY</del> WHO THEN PUT ON WAR PAINT</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>STARTED UPON THE WAR PATH AFTER THIS TRAIN AND THE NEWS SPREAD AMONG ALL THE INDIANS OF THE LAND, AND THEY GATHERED WE WILL SHOW TO YOU AT THE TIME THIS MASSACRE TOOK PLACE, THERE WAS FROM 4 TO 5 HUNDRED OF THESE WILD SAVAGES ARMED AND PAINTED, PLUMED AND READY FOR WAR UPON THE FIELD OF MOUNTAIN MEADOWS; AND THERE WAS BUT 20 OR 30 WHITE MEN WHO WERE THERE WERE BUT HANDFUL AT THE MERCIES OF THE SAVAGES, BESIDES THOSE SAVAGES PAINTED, PLUMED,</p>	<p>STARTED UPON THE WAR-PATH AFTER THIS TRAIN, AND THE NEWS SPREAD AMONG ALL THE INDIANS OF THIS COUNTRY, AND THEY GATHERED. WE WILL SHOW TO YOU AT THE TIME <del>OF</del> THAT MASSACRE TOOK POACE, THAT THERE WERE FROM FOUR TO FIVE HUNDRED OF THESE WILD SAVAGES, ARMED, PAINTED, PLUMED, READY FOR WAR, UPON THE FIELD OF THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS; AND THERE WAS BUT 20 <del>OF</del>R 30 WHITE MEN; THERE, ALL TOLD. THEY WERE BUT A HANDFUL AT THE MERCY OF THE SAVAGES. BESIDES THESEE SAVAGES, PAINTED, PLUMED, <b>AND</b></p>	<p><i>ANEW/NEW</i>[?]  AFTER THIS TRAIN, NEWS SPREAD AMONG ALL THE INDIANS OF THE LAND, AND THEY GATHERED [space] WE WILL SHOW TO YOU &lt;  THERE WAS FROM 4 TO FIVE HUNDRED OF THESE WILD SAVAGES ARMED PAINTED PLUMED READY FOR WAR UPON THE FIELD OF MOUNTAIN MEADOWS; AND THERE WAS BUT 20 OR 30 WHITE MEN,  WERE BUT A HANDFUL AND AT THE MERCY OF THE SAVAGES <i>DISPOSITION</i>[?] THOSE SAVAGES PAINTED PLUMED AND</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>ON THE WAR PATH WERE RANGING OVER ALL THE COUNTRY, LOOKING FOR BATTLE = LOOKING FOR SPOILS, AND THOSE FEW MEN = THIS HANDFUL OF MEN THAT WERE THERE UPON THE VALLEY, MOST OF THEM HAD WIVES, &amp; FAMILIES AT HOME.</p> <p>THE LOVED ONES THAT ARE DEAR TO THEM,</p> <p>ARE BUILDING UP HOMES FOR SUPPORT MAKING LIFE HAPPY GOOD TO THEM WHOSE PROTECTION SAFETY THEY WERE TO LOOK AFTER. HERE THEY WERE SURROUNDED BY THIS VAST ARMY OF INDIANS, WELL ARMED,</p>	<p>ON THE WAR- PATH WERE RANGING OVER ALL THE COUNTRY, LOOKING FOR BATTLE, LOOKING FOR SPOILS, AND THESE FEW MEN , THIS HANDFUL OF MEN, THAT WERE THERE UPON THE FIELD, MOST OF THEM HAD WIVES AND FAMILIES AT HOME UNPROTECTED —THE LOVED ONES THAT ARE DEAR TO THEM. THAT THEY WERE HERE BUILDING UP HOMES FOR SUPPORT AND MAKING LIFE HAPPY; AND TO THEM PROTECTION, SAFETY AND SUPPORT THEY WERE TO LOOK FOR. HERE THEY WERE SURROUNDED BY THIS VAST ARMY OF INDIANS, WELL ARMED</p>	<p>ON THE WAR- PATH WERE RANGING OVER THE WHOLE COUNTRY LOOKING FOR BATTLE LOOKING FOR SPOILS AND THOSE FEW MEN THIS HANDFUL OF MEN THAT THERE WERE UPON FIELD MOST OF THEM HAD WIVES AND FAMILIES AT HOME</p> <p>THE LOVED ONES THAT WERE DEAR TO THEM, THAT THEY WERE HERE BUILDING UP HOMES FOR SUPPORTING AND MAKING LIFE HAPPY FOR [space] WHOSE PROTECTION AND SAFETY THEY WERE TO LOOK FOR HERE THEY WERE SURROUNDED BY THIS VAST ARMY OF INDIANS WELL ARMED</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WELL PREPARED FOR WAR THAT IN EVERY LITTLE VALLEY = SETTLEMENT; EVERY LITTLE CITY AS THEY CALLED IT TOWN OVER</p> <p>THE COUNTRY, WHERE PEOPLE WERE SETTLED, WHITE PEOPLE I MEAN THEY HAD THEIR WALLED CITIES AND THEIR FORTS WHY WHY AS THE WITNESS WOULD HAVE YOU BELIEVE THAT ALL THIS PARADE = DISPLAY OF MILITARY PREPARATION OF SAFETY ETC.,</p> <p>WAS SIMPLY TO GUARD AGAINST AN INOFFENSIVE EMIGRANT TRAIN, BUT TO PROTECT THEMSELVES AND THEIR FAMILIES</p>	<p>AND WELL PREPARED FOR WAR. THAT IN EVERY LITTLE VALLEY, SETTLEMENT, EVERY LITTLE CITY,—AS THEY CALLED IT, — OR TOWN, THROUGHOUT THE COUNTRY WERE PEOPLE SETTLED, WHITE PEOPLE I MEAN. THEY HAD THEIR WALLED CITIES AND THEIR FORTS. WHY? BECAUSE AS THE WITNESSES WOULD HAVE YOU BELIEVE THAT ALL THIS PERADE AND DISPLAY OF MILITARY PREPARATION WAS FOR THEIR SAFETY AND SO FORTH , AND SO ON; —WAS SIMPLY T O GUARD AGAINST AN INNOFFENSIVE EMIGRANT TRAIN, BUT TO PROTECT THEMSELVES AND THEIR FAMILIES</p>	<p>AND WELL PREPARED FOR WAR THAT IN EVERY LITTLE VALLEY SETTLEMENT EVERY LITTLE CITY AS THEY CALLED IT OR TOWN THROUGH THE COUNTRY WHERE PEOPLE WERE SETTLED, WHITE PEOPLE I MEAN THEY HAD THEIR WALLS CITIES AND THEIR FORTS, WHY [<i>space</i>] NOT AS THE WITNESS WOULD HAVE YOU BELIEVE THAT ALL THIS PARADE AND DISPLAY OF MILITARY PREPARATION OF SAFETY &amp;C</p> <p>WAS SIMPLY TO GUARD AGAINST AN INOFFENSIVE EMIGRANT TRAIN BUT TO PROTECT THEMSELVES AND THEIR FAMILIES</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AGAINST HOSTILITY AND <i>MASSACRES</i>[?] OF THOSE SAME INDIANS. THAT IN EVERY VALLEY AND AROUND EVERY SETTLEMENT, WAS TRIBES OF THOSE SAME SAVAGES, AND WHEN THE WORD CAME TO THEM = WHEN THE NEWS SPREAD RAPIDLY = (SUCH NEWS WILL SPREAD,) THEIR WEAK AND FEEBLE MINDS IMAGINATIONS</p> <p>RECEIVING IT = THAT THERE WAS WAR ON HAND, THEY CONCLUDED TO SEE THE ENEMY. WITH WHOM WAS THE WAR ALL THEY COULD UNDERSTAND SAY IT WAS, THAT THE MERICAT'S ARMIES WAS COMING IN</p>	<p>AGAINST HOSTILEITY AND THE MASSACRES <del>OF</del> <b>BY THESE SAME</b> <del>SAME</del> INDIANS . THAT IN EVERY VALLEY AND AROUND EVERY SETTLEMENTS <del>WASERE</del> TRIBES OF THESE SAME SAVAGES, AND WHEN THE WORD CAME TO THEM, WHEN THE NESWS SPREAD SO RAPIDLY, AS THE NEWS WILL SPREAD, THEIR WEEK AND FEBLE MINDS AND IMMA GINATIONS</p> <p>RECEIVING IT, THAT THERE <sup>[152]</sup> WAS WAR ON HAND,— THEY CONCLUDED TO SEE THE ENEMY. WI TH WHOM WAS THE WAR? ALL THAT COUNLD UNDERSTAND SAY IT WAS WITH—THAT THE “MERICAT’S” ARMIES <b>THAT</b> WERE COMINGIN</p>	<p>AGAINST THE HOSTILITY AND  MASSACRES OF THOSE SAME INDIANS THAT IN EVERY VALLEY AND AROUND EVERY SETTLEMENT WAS TRIBES OF THOSE SAME <sup>[132]</sup> SAVAGES AND WHEN THE WORD CAME TO THEM = AND WHEN THE NEWS SPREAD RAPIDLY AS SUCH NEWS WILL SPREAD; THEIR WEAK AND FEEBLE MINDS AND IMAGINATION</p> <p>RECEIVING IT THAT THERE WAS WAR ON HAND THEY CONCLUDED TO SEE THE ENEMY [space] WITH WHOM WAS THE WAR, ALL THAT COULD UNDERSTAND, SAY THAT IT WAS = THAT THE MERICAT’S ARMIES WAS COMING IN</p>
--	--	--	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HERE, RUNNERS = THE NEWS HAD PASSED THROUGH THE INDIANS WAY BEYOND UINTAHS</p> <p>TO THE VALLEYS,</p> <p>ACROSS THE GREAT RANGE OF THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS; HAD BEEN CARRIED ALL OVER THIS COUNTRY; THAT THERE WAS WAR ON HAND, GREAT ARMY WAS COMING HERE, FOR SOME <i>BRAVES</i>[?] THEY <i>WAITED</i>[?] ANXIOUS TO SEE WITH WHOM AND WHERE BATTLE WOULD COMMENCE AT THIS TIME MOST INTENSE EXCITEMENT PREVAILED OVER THIS COUNTRY, WHEREVER</p>	<p>HERE. RUNNERS —NEWS HAD PASSED <del>THROUGH</del> <b>AMONG</b> THE INDIANS, <del>WAY</del> BEYOND THE UINTAH MOUNTAINS AND THE VALLEYS EAST, <del>ACROSSING</del> THE GREAT RANGE OF THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS. IT HAD BEEN CARRIED ALL OVER THIS COUNTRY, THAT THERE WAS A WAR ON HAND AND A GREAT ARMY WAS COMING HERE; AND FOR SOME TIME THEY WAITED AND WERE ANXIOUS TO SEE WITH WHOM AND WHERE THE BATTLE WOULD COMMENCE. AT THIS TIME ALMOST INTENSE EXCITEMENT PREVAILED OVER THIS COUNTRY. WHEREVER</p>	<p>HERE; RUNNERS WITH NEWS HAD PASSED <i>THROUGH/FROM</i> [?] THE INDIANS WAY BEYOND THE UINTAH MOUNTAINS IN THE VALLEYS</p> <p>ACROSS THE GREAT RANGE OF THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS IT HAD BEEN CARRIED ALL OVER THIS COUNTRY THAT THERE WAS A WAR ON HAND &lt;</p> <p>THEY WAITED ANXIOUS TO SEE WITH WHOM AND WHERE THE BATTLE WOULD COMMENCE AT THIS TIME A MOST INTENSE EXCITEMENT PREVAILED ALL OVER THIS COUNTRY WHEREVER</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THEY MIGHT BE FOUND, IN EVERY PART OF UTAH ALL WHAT IS NOW NEVADA, COLORADO, ARIZONA, INDIANS WERE PAINTING, PLUMING, ARMING FOR THE GREAT DESTRUCTION THAT WAS COME HERE AMONG THESE GREAT TRIBES OF INDIANS SO MANY = SO NUMEROUS SO WIDE SPREAD, WAS A FEW HELPLESS <sup>[[31]]</sup> SETTLERS WITH THEIR FAMILIES</p> <p>THEY HAD BUILT WALLS AROUND THEIR HABITATIONS AROUND THE CITIES <math>\Leftarrow</math>AS YOU MIGHT<math>\Rightarrow</math> BE PLEASED TO <math>\Leftarrow</math>CALL THEM<math>\Rightarrow</math> FOR THE PURPOSE OF PROTECTING THEMSELVES AGAINST THESE</p>	<p>THEY MIGHT BE FOUND, IN EVERY PART OF UTAH AND ALL OF WHAT IS NOW NEVADA, COLORADO AND ARIZONA, THE INDIANS WERE PAINTING, PLUMING AND ARMING FOR THE GREAT DESTRUCTION THAT WAS TO COME. <b>HERE</b> AMONG THESE GREAT TRIBES OF INDIANS.— SO MANY, SO NUMEROUS, SO WIDE SPREAD <del>WASERE</del> A FEW SETTLERS WITH THEIR FAMILIES. <del>THEY HAD WALLED</del> CITIES THEY HAD BUILT WALLS AROUNDG THEIR HABITATIONS, AROUND THEIR CITIES, AS YOU MIGHT BE PLEASED TO CALL THEM, FOR THE PURPOSE OF PROTECTING THEMSELVES AGAINST THESE</p>	<p>THEY MIGHT BE FOUND IN EVERY PART OF UTAH AND WHAT IS NOW NEVADA COLORADO AND ARIZONA INDIANS WERE PAINTING PLUMING AND ARMING FOR THE GREAT DESTRUCTION THAT WAS TO COME HERE AMONG THOSE GREAT TRIBES OF INDIANS</p> <p>WAS A FEW HELPLESS FAMILIES WITH THEIR FAMILIES;</p> <p>THEY HAD BUILT WALLS AROUND THEIR HABITATIONS AROUND THEIR CITIES YOU MIGHT BE PLEASED TO CALL THEM FOR THE PURPOSE OF PROTECTING THEMSELVES AGAINST THOSE</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>INDIANS; AND HENCE IN OTHER PLACES WHERE THEY WERE UNABLE TO WALL IN THEIR HABITATIONS, THEY HAD BUILT RUDE FORTS &lt;&amp; <b>BLOCKHOUSES</b> &gt;</p> <p>THEY MIGHT FLEE WITH THEIR HELPLESS</p> <p>LITTLE ONES IN SAFETY TO THAT BLOCK HOUSE THERE FIGHT AWAY = THAT IS FIGHT AGAINST THEIR SAVAGE FOE WE FIND ALL THROUGH THIS COUNTRY THERE WAS THIS PREPARATION MADE FOR WAR AGAINST THOSE SAVAGES AND FOR PROTECTION AND SAFETY AGAINST THEM. AT THE TIME OF THIS MASSACRE =</p>	<p>INDIANS. AND IN OTHER PLACES WHERE THEY WERE UNABLE TO WALL IN THEIR INHABITATION S, THEY HAD BUILT RUDE FORTS AND BLOCK HOUSES SO THAT IN CASE OF NECESSITY, THEY MIGHT FLEE WITH THEIR HELPLESS</p> <p>LITTLE ONES IN SAFETY TO THAT BLOCK HOUSE AND THERE FIGHT AWAY— FIGHT AGAINST THEIR SAVAGE FOE. WE FIND ALL THROUGH THIS COUNTRY THAT THERE WERE THESE PREPARATIONS MADE FOR WAR AGAINST THESE SAVAGES, OR FOR PROTECTION AND SAFETY AGAINST THEM. AT THE TIME OF THIS MASSACRE,</p>	<p>INDIANS AND IN OTHER PLACES WHERE THEY WERE UNABLE TO WALL IN THEIR INHABITATION HAD BUILT RUDE ROUGH FORTS AND BLOCK HOUSES THAT</p> <p>THEY MIGHT FLEE WITH THEIR INFANTS AND LOVED ONES &lt;TO THAT BLOCKHOUSE&gt; AND THERE</p> <p>FIGHT AGAINST THEIR SAVAGE FOE WE FIND ALL THROUGH THIS COUNTRY THERE WAS THIS PREPARATION MADE FOR WAR AGAINST THOSE SAVAGES OR FOR PROTECTION AND SAFETY AGAINST THEM AT THE TIME OF THIS MASSACRE</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AT THE TIME THIS PEOPLE FOUND THEMSELVES UPON THE FIELD OF THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS FACING IN COMPANY WITH THOSE SAVAGES, THEY FOUND THEMSELVES HELPLESS, INEFFICIENT TO PROTECT THESE EMIGRANTS AGAINST THIS GREAT FOE = HOWEVER IT MAY BE THEY HAPPENED TO GO THERE, WHATEVER MAY HAVE BEEN CAUSE YOU CAN'T DERIVE FROM YOUR</p> <p>CONVICTION THE FACT, THAT THIS GREAT EXCITEMENT OF THE INDIANS = ABOUT WAR, ABOUT ARMIES, ABOUT DESTRUCTION, THIS</p>	<p>AT THE TIME THAT THIS PEOPLE FOUND THEMSELVES UPON THE FIELDS OF THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS FUSSING AND IN COMPANY WITH THESE SAVAGES, THEY FOUND THEMSELVES HELPLESS AND INEFFICIENT TO PROTECT THE EMIGRANTS AGAINST THIS GREAT FOE. HOWEVER IT MAY BE THAT THEY HAPPENED TO GET THERE, WHATEVER MAY HAVE BEEN THE CAUSE YOU CAN DERIVE FROM YOUR <del>OWN YOUR</del></p> <p>CONVICTION OF FACT, <sup>[153]</sup> THAT THIS GREAT EXCITEMENT ABOUT THE INDIANS, ABOUT THE WAR, ABOUT THE ARMIES, ABOUT THE DESTRUCTION —THIS</p>	<p>AT THE TIME THIS PEOPLE FOUND THEMSELVES UPON FIELD OF MOUNTAIN MEADOWS FACING AND IN COMPANY WITH THOSE SAVAGES THEY FOUND THEMSELVES HELPLESS INEFFICIENT TO PROTECT THOSE EMIGRANTS AGAINST THIS GREAT FOE HOWEVER IT MAY BE THAT THEY HAPPENED TO GO THERE = WHATEVER MAY HAVE BEEN THE CAUSE YOU CAN DERIVE FROM YOUR</p> <p>CONVICTION THE FACT THAT THIS GREAT EXCITEMENT ABOUT INDIANS ABOUT &lt;WAR&gt; AND ARMIES ABOUT DESTRUCTION THIS</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PREPARATION = THAT FEAR PREVAILED IN THE MIND OF ALL PEOPLE WAS THE EXCITEMENT THAT BROUGHT = WAS THE LEADING CAUSE = THAT BROUGHT THIS PEOPLE TO THE FIELD OF MOUNTAIN MEADOWS. THE ARGUMENT THAT WILL BE MADE, THAT THEY WENT THERE BY COUNSEL, IS ONE THAT WE DENY IN PARTICULAR. WE WILL SAY TO YOU THAT MANY WERE ORDERED BY COUNCIL AND WENT THERE BY DESIGN BUT A MANY OF THEM = AND THE MAJORITY OF THEM THAT WENT THERE, WERE ORDERED OUT FOR THE PURPOSE AS WAS TOLD</p>	<p>APPREHENSION AND FEAR PREVAILED IN THE MINDS OF THE PEOPLE, WAS THE EXCITEMENT THAT <del>B</del>TROGUGHT, WAS THE LEADING CAUSE THAT BROUGHT THESE PEOPLE TO THE MOUTNAIN MEADOWS. THE ARGUEMENT THAT WILL BE MADE IS, THAT THEY WENT THERE BY COUNCIL AND IT IS ONE THAT WE DENY IN PARTICULAR. WE WILL SHOW TO YOU THAT MANY WERE ORDERED BY COUNCIL AND WENT THERE BY DESIGN. BUT THAT MANY OF THEM—AND THE MAJORITY OF THEM THAT WENT THERE WERE ORDERED OUT FOR THE PURPOSE AS WE SAY AND AS WAS TOLD TO</p>	<p>TREPIDATION THAT AND FEAR PREVAILED <sup>[[33]]</sup> IN THE MINDS OF ALL PEOPLE = WAS THE EXCITEMENT THAT BROUGHT = WAS THE LEADING CAUSE THAT BROUGHT THIS PEOPLE TO THE FIELD OF MOUNTAIN MEADOWS THE ARGUMENT THAT WILL BE MADE, THAT THEY WERE SENT THERE BY COUNSEL IS ONE THAT WE DENY IN PARTICULAR WE WILL SAY TO YOU THAT MANY WERE ORDERED OVER BY COUNCIL, AND WENT THERE BY DESIGN, BUT THAT MANY OF THEM AND THE MAJORITY OF THEM THAT WENT THERE WERE ORDERED OUT FOR THE PURPOSE [<i>space</i>]</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THEM OF ASSISTING TO SAVE LIVES OF THOSE EMIGRANTS. WE ARE TOLD = THAT THE FIGHT WAS GOING ON, THAT MANY OF THE EMIGRANTS HAD BEEN KILLED BY THE INDIANS, AND THEY WERE ORDERED TO GO THERE TO ASSIST EMIGRANTS THAT REMAINED, TO SAVE WHAT COULD BE SAVED OF THEM. WE CLAIM THAT THE MAJORITY OF MEN WHO WENT THERE, WENT THERE WITH THAT MOTIVE ALONE. WHILE WE WILL NOT DENY THAT OTHERS WENT THERE FOR THE BASEST MOTIVES THAT EVER INSPIRED &lt;THE&gt; HUMAN HEART; AND IN THE PROPER TIME</p>	<p>THEM OF ASSISTING TO SAVE THE LIVES OF THESE EMIGRANTS. WE ARE TOLD THAT THE FIGHT WAS GOING ON; THAT MANY OF THE EMIGRANTS HAD BEEN KILLED BY THE INDIANS, AND THEY WERE ORDERED TO GO THERE TO ASSIST THE EMIGRANTS THAT REMAINED, TO SAVE WHAT COULD BE SAVED OF THEM. WE CLAIM THAT THE MAJORITY OF THE MEN WHO WENT THERE, WENT THERE WITH THAT MOTIVE AL ONE. WHILE WE WILL NOT DENY THAT OTHERS WENT THERE FOR THE BASEST MOTIVES THAT EVER INSPIERED THE HUMAN HEART; AND IN THE PROPER TIME</p>	<p>OF ASSISTING TO SAVE THE LIVES OF THESE EMIGRANTS WERE TOLD THAT A FIGHT WAS GOING ON THAT MANY OF THE EMIGRANTS HAD BEEN KILLED BY THE INDIANS AND THEY WERE ORDERED TO GO THERE TO ASSIST THE EMIGRANTS THAT REMAINED TO SAVE WHAT COULD BE SAVED OF THEM WE CLAIM THAT THE MAJORITY OF THE MEN THAT WENT THERE WENT THERE WITH THAT MOTIVE ALONE WHILE WE WILL NOT DENY THAT OTHERS WENT THERE FOR THE BASEST MOTIVES THAT EVER INSPIRED THE HUMAN HEART AND IN THE PROPER TIME</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT WHILE THEY WERE CALLING UPON SOME TO GO THERE FOR PURPOSE OF FIGHTING IN WAR OF MERCY // OR ON ERRAND OF MERCY TO SAVE THOSE THAT WERE STILL ALIVE; YET OTHERS WITH VENOM IN THEIR HEARTS, CURSING &lt;THE&gt; WAY THE THING HAD TURNED, TELLING THEIR TRUSTED FOLLOWERS IN COUNCIL THAT IF IT HAD BEEN FOR THAT OLD FOOL LEE</p> <p>TAMPERING WITH THE INDIANS, THEY WOULD ALL HAVE BEEN DEAD &lt;&amp;&gt; IN THEIR OWN GRAVES BEFORE THIS AND THEY WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN CALLED ON AT</p>	<p>WE SHALL SHOEW TO YOU THAT WHILE THEY <b>WERE</b> CALLING UPON SOME TO GO THERE FOR THE PURPOSE OF FIGHTING IN <del>THE</del> A WAR OF MERCY—ON AN ERRAND OF MERCY—TO SAVE THOSE THAT WERE STILL LIVING, YET OTHERS WITH VENOM IN THEIR HEARTS, CURISNG THE WAY THE THING HAD TURNED, TELLING THEIR TRUSTY FOLLOWERS AND COUNSEL, IF IT HADN'T BEEN FOR THAT OLD FOOL</p> <p>CAMPING WITH THE INDIANS, THEY WOULD ALL HAVE BEEN DEAD AND IN THEIR GRAVES BEFORE THIS, AND THAT THEY WOULD HAVE NOTBEEN CALLED ON AT</p>	<p>WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT WHILE THEY WERE CALLING UPON SOME TO GO THERE FOR THE PURPOSE OF FIGHTING IN A WAR OF MERCY ON AN ERRAND OF MERCY TO SAVE THOSE THAT WERE STILL ALIVE, YET OTHERS WITH VENOM IN THEIR HEARTS, CURSING THE WAY THE THING HAD TURNED TOLD THEIR TRUSTY FOLLOWERS IN COUNCIL THAT IF HADN'T BEEN FOR THAT OLD FOOL LEE <del>THAT</del> TAMPERING WITH THE INDIANS THEY WOULD ALL HAVE BEEN DEAD AND IN THEIR GRAVES BEFORE THIS AND THEY WOULD HAVE NOT BEEN CALLED ON</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>ALL. AND WE SHALL USE THAT EVIDENCE IN CONNECTION WITH THIS ARGUMENT THAT THEY WILL PRESENT; THAT THEY HAVE PROOF POSITIVE THAT THE DEFENDANT PARTICIPATED, BUT WE SHALL SHOW YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY THAT THAT PROOF COMES FROM THOSE VERY MEN WHO WERE CURSING LEE, BECAUSE HE SAVED THE LIVES OF THE EMIGRANTS,</p> <p>HELD BACK THE HANDS OF THOSE MEN. WILL SHOW TO YOU AGAIN, THE NECESSITY OF THIS MILITARY ORGANIZATION THAT WAS SPOKEN OF, FOR IN UTAH AT THAT TIME EXISTED A</p>	<p>ALL. WE SHALL USE THAT EVIDENCE IN CONNECTION WITH THIS ARGUMENT THAT THEY WILL PRESENT, THAT THEY HAVE PROOF POSITIVE THAT THE DEFENDANT PARTICIPATED, BUT WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, THAT THAT PROOF COMES FROM THESE VERY MEN WHO WERE CURSING LEE BECAUSE HE SAVED THE LIVES OF THE EMIGRANTS AND HELD BACK THE HANDS OF THESE MEN. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU AGAIN THE NECESSITY OF THIS MILITARY ORGANIZATION THAT WAS SPOKEN OF; FOR IN UTAH AT THAT <sup>[154]</sup> TIME EXISTED A</p>	<p>WE SHALL USE THAT EVIDENCE IN CONNECTION WITH THIS ARGUMENT THAT THEY WILL PRESENT THAT THEY HAVE PROOF POSITIVE THAT THE DEFENDANT PARTICIPATED AND WE WILL SHOW YOU</p> <p>THAT THAT PROOF COMES FROM THOSE VERY MEN WHO WERE CURSING LEE BECAUSE HE SAVED THE LIVES OF EMIGRANTS BECAUSE <i>THE FOOL/HE FL</i>[?] BACK THE <i>HAND</i>[?] OF THE INDIANS WE WILL SHOW TO YOU AGAIN THE NECESSITY OF THIS MILITARY ORGANIZATION THAT WAS SPOKEN OF [<i>space</i>] FOR IN UTAH AT THAT TIME EXISTED A</p>
--	---	--	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION, FOR THE PEOPLE WERE ORGANIZED INTO BANDS OF TENS WITH LIEUTENANT OVER THEM, IN COMPANIES <sup>[[32]]</sup> OF 50 WITH CAPTAIN, BATTALIONS OF 100, WITH MAJOR, AND WITH ADJUTANTS, LIEUTENANT COLONELS, AND WITH COLONELS, ALL HAVING AUTHORITY THAT IS IMPLICITLY OBEYED. AS PROSECUTION WILL SHOW YOU, THAT MEN WILL STEP FORWARD AND DO MOST HORRID MURDERS IN OBEDIENCE TO THOSE COMMANDS IF THERE WAS SUCH A FEARFUL ORGANIZATION MILITARY</p>	<p>STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION; FOR THE PEOPLE WERE ORGANIZED INTO BANDS OF TENS WITH A LIEUTENANT OVER THEM IN COMPANIES OF FIFTIES WITH CAPTAINS, BUATTALIONS OF A HUNDRED WITH MAJORS AND WITH ADJUTANTS, LIEUTENANT COLONELS, AND WITH COLONELS ALL HAVING AUTHORITY, THAT IS IMPLICITLY OBEYED, AND AS THE PROSECUTION WILL SHOW TO YOU THAT MEN WILL STEP FORWARD AND DO THE MOST HORRID MURDERS IN OBEDIENCE TO THOSE COMMANDS. IF THERE WAS SUCH A FEARFUL ORGANIZATION —MILITARY</p>	<p>STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION FOR THE PEOPLE WERE ORGANIZED INTO BANDS OF TENS WITH A LIEUTENANT OVER THEM IN BANDS OF FIFTIES WITH A CAPTAIN[?] BATTALIONS A HUNDRED WITH A MAJOR AND WITH ADJUTANTS LIEUTENANT COLONELS AND WITH COLONELS ALL HAVING AUTHORITY THAT IS <sup>[[34]]</sup> IMPLICITLY OBEYED AND AS THE PROSECUTION WILL SHOW YOU THAT MEN WILL STEP FORWARD AND DO MOST HORRID MURDERS IN OBEDIENCE TO THOSE COMMANDS IF THERE WAS SUCH A FEARFUL ORGANIZATION MILITARY</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>ORGANIZATION WHAT WAS CAUSE OF IT GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WE SHALL SAY TO YOU THAT IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR A RATIONAL BEING TO BELIEVE THAT THERE COULD BE SUCH A STATE OF AFFAIRS AS EXISTED IN THIS COUNTRY WITH WALLED CITIES FORTS STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION, HORRIBLE MASSACRES AND ALL FOR NO PURPOSE AT ALL WHATEVER [space] THESE MEN THAT WERE LIKE OURSELVES THAT WERE THERE THEY WERE AMERICAN CITIZENS MANY OF THEM, BORN REARED EDUCATED UPON AMERICAN SOIL IN AMERICAN</p>	<p>ORGANIZATION, WHAT WAS THE CAUSE OF IT? GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR A RATIONAL BEING TO BELIEVE THAT THERE COULD BE SUCH A STATE OF AFFAIRS AS EXISTED IN THIS TERRITORY. WALLED CITIES, FORTS, STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION S, HORRIBLE MASSACRES, AND ALL FOR NO PURPOSE WHATEVER. THESE MEN WERE LIKE HORSES THAT WERE THERE. THEY WERE AMERICAN CITIZENS, MANY OF THEM, BORN, REARED AND EDUCATED UPON AMERICAN SOIL AND IN AMERICAN</p>	<p>ORGANIZATION WHAT WAS THE CAUSE OF IT? GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, WE SHALL SAY TO YOU THAT IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE FOR A RATIONAL BEING TO BELIEVE THAT THERE COULD BE SUCH A STATE OF AFFAIRS AS EXISTED IN THIS COUNTRY WALLED CITIES, FORTS STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION S HORRIBLE MASSACRES AND ALL FOR NO PURPOSE AT ALL WHATEVER THESE MEN WERE LIKE OURSELVES THAT WERE THERE THEY WERE AMERICAN CITIZENS MANY OF THEM BORN REARED AND EDUCATED AS  AMERICAN</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SOCIETY AND IT IS ASSUMING</p> <p>UNREASONABLE IMPOSSIBLE THING OF ANY TO BELIEVE WILD IRRATIONAL <i>SYMPATHY</i>[?] AND WELL DRILLED SETTLERS, THAT THIS</p> <p>DIABOLICAL TRAGEDY WAS PERPETRATED WITHOUT REASON AND WITHOUT CAUSE. MEN DO NOT GO INTO THOSE THINGS AND DO SUCH TERRIBLE ACTS WITHOUT SOME STRONG IMPELLING MOTIVE, SOMETHING FEARFUL, DREADFUL IRRESISTIBLE URGES THEM ON. WHAT WAS IT? PURSUING THIS SUBJECT A LITTLE</p>	<p>SOCIETY; AND IT IS ASSUMING AN UNREASONABLE, AN IMPOSSIBLE THING, TO BELIEVE THAT WHILE RATIONAL SYMPATHY, AND WELL DRILLED SETTLERS,— THAT THIS GREAT DEPLORABLE TRAGEDY WAS PERPETRATED WITHOUT REASON AND WITHOUT CAUSE.. MEN DO NOT GO INTO THESE THINGS AND <del>GO</del> <b>DO</b> SUCH DREADFUL ACTS WITHOUT SOME STRONG IMPELLING MOTIVE, SOMETHING FEARFUL, DREADFUL AND IRRESISTIBLE, URGES THEM ON. WHAT WAS IT? PURSUING THIS <del>PAGE</del> <b>SUBJECT</b><sup>310</sup> A LITTLE</p>	<p>SOCIETY; IT IS ASSUMING AN UNREASONABLE AND IMPOSSIBLE THING TO BELIEVE A WILD IRRATIONAL SYMPATHY AND WELL DRILLED SETTLERS THAT THIS GREAT DIABOLICAL TRAGEDY WAS PERPETRATED WITHOUT REASON AND WITHOUT CAUSE MEN DO NOT GO INTO THOSE THINGS DO SUCH TERRIBLE ACTS WITHOUT SOME STRONG IMPELLING MOTIVE SOMETHING, FEARFUL, DREADFUL, IRRESISTIBLE</p> <p>WHAT WAS IT? PURSUING THIS SUBJECT A LITTLE</p>
--	--	--	--

---

310. May be Cook's hand—very different from most corrections.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FURTHER LET US THINK TO YOURSELVES HOW PEOPLE WOULD NATURALLY DO THAT WERE LIVING AS THIS PEOPLE LIVED AT THAT TIME. WE WILL FORGET FOR THE TIME BEING THEY WERE MORMONS, WE'LL SIMPLY LOOK UPON THEM AS A FEW AMERICAN CITIZENS LIVING UPON FRONTIER, THE VERY EXTREME FRONTIER OF THE AMERICAN SETTLEMENTS AND SURROUNDED BY NUMEROUS TRIBES OF SAVAGE INDIANS THEY COULD READILY SEE THAT SO FEW IN NUMBER AND THAT TOO ENCUMBERED BY WIVES AND CHILDREN FEW</p>	<p>FURTHER LET US THINK TO OURSELVES HOW A PEOPLE WOULD NATURALLY DO THAT WERE LIVING AS THESE PEOPLE LIVED AT THAT TIME. WE WILL FORGET FOR TH ET IME BEING THAT THEY WERE MORMONS. WE WILL MERELY LOOK UPON THEM AS A FEW AMERICAN CITIZENS, LIVING UPON THE FRONTIER —THE VERY EXTREME FRONTIER OF THE AMREICAN SETTLEMENTS, AND SURROUNDED BY NUMEROUS TRIBES OF ASAVAGE INDIANS WHICH THEY COULD READILY SEE THAT THEY WERE BUT HALF IN NUMBERS, AND THAT TOO INCUMBERED BY WIVES AND CHILDREN. FEW</p>	<p>FURTHER, LET US THINK TO OURSELVES HOW A PEOPLE WOULD M[?] NATURALLY DO THAT WERE LIVING AS THIS PEOPLE LIVED AT THAT TIME WE WILL FORGET FOR THE TIME BEING THAT THEY WERE MORMONS, WE WILL MERELY LOOK UPON THEM AS A FEW AMERICAN CITIZENS LIVING UPON THE FRONTIER THE VERY EXTREME FRONTIER OF THE AMERICAN SETTLEMENTS AND SURROUNDED BY NUMEROUS TRIBES AND[?] OF SAVAGE INDIANS THEY COULD READILY SEE THAT SO FEW IN NUMBER AND THAT TOO ENCUMBERED BY WIVES AND CHILDREN FEW</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>IN NUMBER AS THEY WERE IN AND GREAT <del>IN</del> NUMBER <del>AS</del> THE SAVAGES WERE, THAT THEY COULD NOT VENTURE = DARED NOT VENTURE UPON A GENERAL WAR WITH ALL THOSE TRIBES; BUT AS WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THEY <i>TEND</i>[?]</p> <p>CONSOLIDATE OR MAKE TREATIES OR OBTAIN ALLIANCES WITH LITTLE BAND AT TIME THEY WOULD HAVE A FRIENDSHIP <i>BY/BUY</i>[?] THIS BAND = PERHAPS THE BAND NEAREST TO WHERE THEY LIVED THAT BAND BEING FRIENDLY TO THEM OTHER INDIANS LIVING FAR AWAY WHEN COMING THROUGH, WOULD MEET THIS OTHER</p>	<p>IN NUMBER AS THEY WERE AND GREAT IN <sup>[155]</sup> NUMBER AS THE SAVAGES WERE, THAT THEY COULD NOT VENTURE AND DARE NOT VENTURE UPON THE GENERAL WAR WITH ALL THESE TRIBES; BUT WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT THEY <b>HAD TO <del>DID</del></b> <b>NOT</b></p> <p>CONSOLIDATE OR MAKE TREATIES OR OBTAIN ALLIANCES WITH LITTLE BANDS AT THE TIME THEY WOULDHAVE FRIENDSHIP-, BY THIS BAND PERHAPS THE BAND NEAREST TO WHERE THEY LIVED.</p> <p>OTHER INDIANS LIVING FAR AWAY WHEN COMING THROUGH WOULD MEET THESE OTHER</p>	<p>IN NUMBER AS THEY WERE AND GREAT IN NUMBER AS THE SAVAGES WERE THAT THEY COULD NOT VENTURE AND DARE NOT VENTURE UPON A GENERAL WAR WITH ALL THOSE TRIBES; BUT AS WE SHALL SHOW YOU DID</p> <p>MAKE TREATIES AND OBTAIN ALLIANCES, <i>A</i> <i>LITTLE</i>[?] BAND AT ONCE THAT BAND BEING FRIENDLY TO THEM</p> <p>OTHER INDIANS LIVING FAR AWAY WHEN CAME THERE WOULD MEET THIS OTHER</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>BAND = WOULD MEET THESE FRIENDS AND LEARN FROM THEM THEY WERE FRIENDLY WITH THESE, AND THEY WERE ALLIES AS THEY HAD FIGHT WITH THE SETTLEMENT, THEN YOU WOULD NATURALLY HAVE TO FIGHT THIS &lt;BAND&gt; ALSO STRENGTHEN THEM PROTECT WITH THIS MANNER OF MAKING LITTLE TREATIES WITH LITTLE BANDS OF INDIANS AND THUS MAKING THEMSELVES SECURE AGAIN THEY WOULD MAKE TREATY WITH ANOTHER ONE AND ALLIANCE, BUT AS WE</p>	<p>BANDS — WOULD MEET THESE OTHERS AND LEARN FROM THEM, THAT THEY WERE FRIENDLY WITH THESE, THAT THEY WERE ALLIES; <del>W</del> IF THEY HAD TO <b>FIGHT</b> <del>GIGHT</del> WITH THE SETTLEMENTS, THEN YOU WOULD  HAVE TO FIGHT THIS BAND ALSO , AND STRENGTHEN THOSE AND HELP PROTECT THOSE WITH OTHERS IN THIS MANNER OF MAKING LITTLE TREATIES WITH LITTLE BANDS OF INDIANS AND THUS MAKE THEMSELVES SECURE. AGAIN THEY WOULD MAKE A TREATY WITH ANOTHER NATION, AND ALLIANCES; BUT AS WE</p>	<p>BAND WOULD MEET THESE FRIENDS AND LEARN FROM THEM THAT THEY WERE FRIENDLY WITH THEM AND THAT THEY WERE ALLIES IF THEY HAD FIGHT WITH THE SETTLEMENTS THEY WOULD  HAVE TO FIGHT THIS BAND ALSO STRENGTHENED THEMSELVES BY  MAKING THOSE LITTLE TREATIES  THUS MAKE THEMSELVES SECURE <sup>[[35]]</sup> AGAIN THEY WOULD MAKE TREATY WITH ANOTHER ONE AND ALLIANCES BUT AS WE</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SHALL SHOW WITH TESTIMONY &lt;TESTIMONY YET TO BE GIVEN&gt;, THAT THEY WOULD BUY THEM WITH PRESENTS GIVE THEM WEAPONS</p> <p>BEADS</p> <p>PRESENTS UNTIL THEY WOULD CONCILIATE THESE INDIANS MAKE THEM FRIENDS OF THEIRS; THEN THEY WOULD BE THEIR ALLIES FRIENDS, ASSIST THEM IN FIGHTS MAKE SIMILAR</p> <p>ALLIES WITH OTHER TRIBES FAR AWAY EVERY NOW AND THEN, IT WAS A FREQUENT OCCURRENCE THAT A LITTLE BRAWL WOULD BREAK OUT</p>	<p>SHALL <b>SHOW</b> FROM THE TESTIMONY</p> <p>YET TO BE GIVEN THAT THEY <b>WOULD</b> BUY THEM WITH <del>P</del>PRESENTS AND GIVE THEM BEEF AND FLOUR, AND <del>BEE</del>ADS AND OTHER BITS OF PRESENTS TILL THEY WOULD CONSULT THESE INDIANS AND MAKE THEM FRIENDS OF THEIRS , THEN <del>THEREY</del> WOULD BE THEIR ALLIES, FRIENDS AND ASSIST THEM IN FIGHTINGG SIMILAR AND SMALLER ALLIES</p> <p>FARTHER <del>W</del>AWAY. EVERY NOW AND THEN IT WAS A FREQUENT OCCURRENCE THAT A LITTLE BROIL WOULD BREAK OUT</p>	<p>SHALL SHOW FROM THE TESTIMONY</p> <p>YET TO BE GIVEN THAT THEY WOULD BUY THEM WITH PRESENTS GIVE THEM BEEF FLOUR STRINGS OF BEADS</p> <p>PRESENTS TILL THEY WOULD CONCILIATE THESE INDIANS AND MAKE THEM FRIENDLY</p> <p>THEN THEY WOULD BE FRIENDLY ALLIES</p> <p>ASSIST <i>THEM</i>[?] IN FIGHT [<i>space</i>] MAKE SIMILAR</p> <p>ALLIANCES WITH OTHER TRIBES FARTHER AWAY EVERY NOW AND THEN AS A FREQUENT OCCURRENCE THAT A LITTLE BRAWL WOULD BREAK OUT</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>BETWEEN THE SETTLERS <sup>[[33]]</sup>311 SETTLEMENT AND NEAREST INDIAN TRIBES AND BAND HAVE FIGHTS, <i>WAR/WHERE</i>[?] SOME WOULD BE KILLED UNTIL THE MATTER COULD BE SETTLED UP TREATY MADE AGAIN SHALL SHOW TO YOU IT WAS NOT ONLY EMIGRANTS THAT WERE KILLED IN THIS</p> <p>COUNTRY BUT THAT THOSE FRONTIER SETTLERS FREQUENTLY MET WITH DEATH AT THE HAND OF THOSE INDIANS, AND AS THEY WILL SPEAK OF IT, MORMONS WERE FREQUENTLY KILLED BY</p>	<p>BETWEEN THE SETTLERS  AND THE NEAREST INDIANS TRIBES AND BANDS FOR FIGHTS, AND FOR WAR. SOME WOULD BE KILLED TILL THE MATTER COULD BE SETTLED OR TREATY COULD BE MADE AGAIN. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT <del>HERE</del> IT WAS NOT ONLY THE EMIGRANTS THAT WERE <del>KILLED IN THIS</del> <del>THESE</del></p> <p>COUNTRY, BUT THAT THESE FRONTIER SETTLERS FREQUENTLY MET WITH DEATH AT THE HANDS OF THESE INDIANS , AND SEVERAL WILL SPEAK OF IT, THAT THE MORMONS WERE FREQUENTLY KILLED BY THE</p>	<p>BETWEEN THE SETTLERS  AND NEAREST INDIANS THEN THEY WOULD HAVE FIGHTS AND HAVE WAR AND SOME WOULD BE KILLED UNTIL THE MATTER COULD BE SETTLED UP [space]</p> <p>SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT IT WAS NOT ONLY EMIGRANTS THAT WERE KILLED IN THIS</p> <p>COUNTRY BUT THAT THESE FRONTIER SETTLERS FREQUENTLY MET WITH DEATH AT THE HAND OF THOSE INDIANS AND AS THEY WILL SPEAK OF IT MORMONS WERE FREQUENTLY KILLED BY</p>
--	--	--	--

---

311. On the verso of page 33: 17x3=501 [space] 2.



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>INDIANS. WE SHALL NOT ALLOW IT BE SAID ESTABLISHED AS PROOF THAT THE INDIANS KILLED ONLY THE</p> <p>MERICATS OR EMIGRANTS THAT WERE PASSING THROUGH; FOR THIS VERY PEOPLE = THESE MORMONS HAD FREQUENT WARS WITH THESE INDIANS AND WERE FREQUENTLY THE LOSERS =</p> <p>LOSING MANY LIVES IN THOSE INDIAN WARS THIS WHOLE MILITARY ORGANIZATION EXTENDING OVER THE ALL COUNTRY AND ALL THOSE FORTS BUILT CITIES WERE ORGANIZED</p>	<p>INDIANS. WE SHALL <b>NOT</b> ALLOW IT TO BE SAID, <del>AND</del> ESTABLISHED AND PROVEN THAT THE INDIANS KILLED ONLY THE <del>INDIANS</del> “MERICATS”, OR EMIGRANTS THAT WERE PASSING THROUGH; FOR THESE VERY PEOPLE, THESE MORMONS HAD FREQUENT WARS WITH THESE INDIANS, <del>AND WERE FREQUENTLY THE LOSERS</del> <sup>[156]</sup> AND HAD FREQUENTLY <b>BEEN</b> THE LOSERS —</p> <p>LOOSING MANY LIVES. IN THESE INDIAN WARS, THIS WHOLE MILITARY ORGANIZATION EXTENDING OVER THE WHOLE COUNTRY , AND ALL THERSE FORTS AND WALLED CITIES WERE ORGANIZED</p>	<p>INDIANS WE SHALL NOT ALLOW IT TO BE SAID OR ESTABLISHED AS PROVED THAT THE INDIANS KILLED ONLY THE</p> <p>MERICATS OR EMIGRANTS THAT WERE PASSING THROUGH, FOR THIS VERY PEOPLE THESE MORMONS HAD FREQUENT WARS WITH THESE INDIANS AND WERE FREQUENTLY THE LOSERS =</p> <p>LOSING MANY LIVES IN THESE INDIANS WARS AND THAT THIS WHOLE MILITARY ORGANIZATION EXTENDING OVER THE WHOLE COUNTRY AND ALL THOSE FORTS AND WALLED CITIES WERE ORGANIZED</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AND WALLED FOR PROTECTION OF THEMSELVES ALL THIS STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION WITH TENS, 50<sup>S</sup> HUNDREDS WHO WERE UNDER ORDERS MARCHED TO THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, IN ITSELF PROVIDED WITH BAGGAGE WAGONS TO CARRY THEIR BLANKETS, THEIR PROVISIONS ALL THESE THINGS, WERE PROVIDED WHEN THE FIRST OUTBREAK OF INDIANS WAS MADE KNOWN, THAT THEY COULD BE CALLED AT ONCE, AND GO TO THE PROTECTION OF EACH OTHER THERE, AND THIS MILITARY</p>	<p>AND BUILT FOR THE PROTECTION OF THEMSELVES; AND THIS STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION WITH TENS, FIFTIES AND HUNDREDS WHO WERE UNDER ORDERS AND MARCHED TO THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, AND THUS PROVIDED WITH BAGGAGE WAGONS TO CARRY THEIR BLANKETS, THEIR PROVISIONS AND ALL THESE THINGS, WERE PROVIDED WHEN THE FIRST OUTBREAK OF THE INDIANS WAS MADE KNOWN— THAT THEY COULD BE CALLED AT ONCE AND GO TO THE PROTECTION OF EACH OTHER THERE; AND THIS MILITARY</p>	<p>AND BUILT FOR PROTECTION OF THEMSELVES AND THIS STRONG MILITARY ORGANIZATION OF TENS FIFTIES AND HUNDREDS WHO WERE UNDER ORDERS AND MARCHED TO MOUNTAIN MEADOWS IN ITSELF PROVIDED WITH BAGGAGE WAGONS</p> <p>ALL THESE THINGS WERE PROVIDED THAT WHEN THE FIRST OUTBREAK OF INDIANS WAS MADE KNOWN THAT THEY COULD BE CALLED AT ONCE INTO THE FIELD AND GO TO THE PROTECTION OF EACH OTHER THERE AND THAT THIS MILITARY</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>ORGANIZATION WAS ONLY FOR THAT PURPOSE, AND FOR NONE OTHER. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THIS, AND ASK YOU TO BELIEVE NOT <i>WITH/WHAT[?]</i> THE WITNESS, THAT THIS WAS ALL FOR NO PURPOSE AT ALL THAT THEY COULD TELL &lt;<b>TELL ONLY THAT IT</b>&gt; IT WAS SO HE DID NOT KNOW WHY, BUT <i>≪THAT≫</i> IT WAS FOR A PURPOSE AND A GOOD PURPOSE, FOR THE PROTECTION AND SAVING OF THEIR OWN LIVES AND THOSE OF THEIR FAMILIES THAT IT WAS A NECESSITY THAT THEY NEVER COULD HAVE LIVED IN THIS COUNTRY</p>	<p>ORGZANIZATIO N WAS ONLY FO<del>R</del> THAT PURPOSE AND FOR NONE OTHER. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THIS AND ASK YOU <b>NOT</b> TO BELIEVE, <del>NOT</del> <i>QWHAT</i> THE WITNESSES-, <b>SAID</b> THAT THIS WAS ALL FOR NO PURPOSE AT ALL, THAT THEY COULD TELL ONLY THAT IT WAS SO, AND <b>THEY</b> DIDN'T KNOW WHY, — BUT THAT IT WAS FOR <del>THE</del> A PURPOSE , AND A GOOD PURPOSE — FOR THE PROTECTING ANSD SAVING OF THEIR OWN LIVES AND THEIR FAMILIES-; THAT IT WAS A NECESSITY; THAT THEY NEVER COULD HAVE LIVED IN THEIS COU<del>N</del>TRY</p>	<p>ORGANIZATION WAS ONLY FOR THAT PURPOSE AND FOR NONE OTHER WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THIS AND ASK YOU TO BELIEVE NOT WHAT THE WITNESS THAT THIS WAS ALL FOR NO PURPOSE AT ALL AS THEY COULD TELL ONLY THAT IT WAS, SO AND THEY DIDN'T KNOW WHY BUT THAT IT WAS FOR A PURPOSE AND A GOOD PURPOSE THE PROTECTION AND SAVING OF THEIR OWN LIVES AND THOSE OF AND THEIR FAMILIES <sup>[[36]]</sup> THAT IT WAS A NECESSITY THAT THEY NEVER COULD HAVE LIVED IN THIS COUNTRY</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WITHOUT, AND WITH IT THEY WERE ONLY ENABLED TO MAINTAIN</p> <p>PRECARIOUS SETTLEMENTS HERE FREQUENTLY HAVE THEIR SETTLEMENTS BROKEN UP AND DRIVEN AWAY,</p> <p>FREQUENTLY LOS<del>ING</del> <del>LE</del>LIFE<del>GE</del> <i>THEN</i>[?] LOSING</p> <p>GREAT DEAL OF THEIR PROPERTY, BEING STOLEN DRIVEN OFF BY THE INDIANS GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WE NEED NOT GO WAY BACK TO THE TIME OF THIS MASSACRE, TO THE YEAR 1857, TO FIND THIS WE MAY LOOK TO MORE RECENT DATES AND FIND IT WITHIN A FEW YEARS PAST; FIND IT WITHIN A VERY FEW YEARS PAST</p>	<p>WITHOUT IT, AND WITH IT THEY WERE ONLY ENABLED TO MAINTAIN THE</p> <p>PRECARIOUS SETTLEMENTS HERE. FREQUENTLY HAVING THEIR SETTLEMENTS BROKEN UP AND DRIVEN AWAY TO MORE SECURE PLACES, FREQUENTLY LOSING LIFE, LOOSING THEIR CATTLE AND A GREAT DEAL OF THEIR PROPERTY BEING STOLEN AND DRIVEN OFF BY THE INDIANS. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, WE NEED NOT GO AWAY BACK TO THE TIME OF THIS MASSACRE, TO THE YEAR 1857, TO FIND THIS. WE MAY LOOK TO MORE RECENT DATES AND FIND IT WITHIN A FEW YEARS PAST— FIND IT WITHIN A VERY FEW YEARS PAST—</p>	<p>WITHOUT IT AND WITH IT THEY WERE ONLY ENABLED TO MAINTAIN A</p> <p>PRECARIOUS SETTLEMENT HERE FREQUENTLY HAVING THEIR SETTLEMENTS BROKEN UP AND DRIVEN AWAY;</p> <p>FREQUENTLY LOST LIFE</p> <p>EVEN GREAT DEAL OF PROPERTY AND</p> <p>GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WE NEED NOT GO WAY BACK TO THE TIMES OF THIS MASSACRE TO THE YEAR 1857 TO FIND THIS WE MAY LOOK TO MORE RECENT DAYS COULD FIND IT WITHIN A FEW YEARS PAST FIND IT WITHIN A VERY FEW YEARS PAST</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THAT INDIANS WERE DOING LIKEWISE, DOING AS THEY DID THEN AND THE SETTLERS WERE COMPELLED ARM UNITE AND PURSUE THEM AS THEY DID THEN. [space] THIS GREAT ORGANIZATION, SO STRONG, SO POWERFUL, WHOSE DICTATES NO ONE DARED DISPUTE, WAS FOR THE PURPOSE OF THE SAFETY OF THEMSELVES AGAINST THOSE OTHER INDIANS WHO LED ON AND DID MOST OF THIS HORRIBLE MASSACRE AT MOUNTAIN MEADOWS</p> <p>GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, THERE IS ONE LITTLE FACT IT IS SMALL BUT YET IT IS GREAT BECAUSE IT IS</p>	<p>THAT THE INDIANS WERE DOING— LIKEWISE— DOING AS THEY DID THEN AND THE SETTLERS WERE COMPELLED TO ARM AND UNITE AND PURSUE THEM AS THEY DID THEN. <del>THESE</del> <b>THIS</b> GREAT <del>BANDS</del> <b>ORGANIZATION</b> SO STRONG, <del>Ð</del>SO POWERFUL, WHOSE BEHESTS AND DICTATED<del>S</del> NO ONE DARE DISPUTE WAS FOR THE PURPOSE OF SAFETY TO THEMSELVES AGAINST <sup>[157]</sup> THESE VERY INDIANS WHO LED ON AND DID MOST OF THIS HORRIBLE MASSACRE <del>Z</del> <b>AT</b> THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS.</p> <p>GENTLMEN OF THE JURY, THERE IS ONE LITTLE FACT. IT IS SMALL BUT YET IT IS GREAT, BECAUSE IT IS</p>	<p>THAT INDIANS WERE DOING LIKEWISE DOING AS THEY DID THEN AND THE SETTLERS WERE COMPELLED TO UNITE ARM PURSUE THEM AS THEY DID THEN [space] THAT GREAT ORGANIZATION</p> <p>WHOSE DICTATES NO ONE DARE DISPUTE WAS FOR THE PURPOSE OF SAFETY OF THEMSELVES AGAINST THOSE VERY INDIANS WHO LED ON AND DONE MOST OF THE HORRIBLE MASSACRE AT MOUNTAIN MEADOWS [space] GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY THERE IS ONE LITTLE FACT SMALL BUT YET IT IS GREAT BECAUSE IT IS</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SIGNIFICANT WILL BE SHOWN TO YOU IN DEFENSE WE WANT TO THINK OF THIS WHY IT COULD BE CALIFORNIA IS A GREAT STATE OR EMPIRE, POWERFUL COMMONWEALT H, AND &lt;THAT&gt; LIES BEYOND THE SEA ON THE PACIFIC COAST AT THIS TIME IT WAS BEING RAPIDLY SETTLED EVERY STATE IN THE UNION &lt;GREAT UNITED STATES&gt; WERE POURING FORTH ITS LARGE DELEGATIONS TO SETTLE THAT GOLDEN STATE <sup>[[34]]</sup> MANY IT IS TRUE WERE GOING BY OCEAN ROUTE HUNDREDS AND THOUSANDS, TENS OF THOUSANDS WERE TRAVELING TO THAT GOLDEN LAND OVER THIS</p>	<p>SIGNIFICANT AND WILL BE E SHOWN T O YOU IN THE DEFENSE, AND WE WANT YOU TO THINK OF THIS, WHY IT COULD BE. CALIFORNIA IS A GREAT STATE OR EMPIRE—A POWERFUL COMMONWEALT H THAT LIES BY THE SEA, ON THE PACIFIC COAST. AT THIS TIME IT WAS BE ING RAPPIDLY SETTLED. EVERY CITY IN THE GREAT UNION ONF THE UNITED STATES WEREAS POURING FORTH ITS DELEGATION TO SETTLE THAT GOLDEN STATE. MANY IT IS TRUE WERE GOING BY THE OCEAN ROUTE. UHUNDREDS AND THOUÐSANDS, AND TENS OF THOUSANDS WERE TRAVELING TO THAT GOLDEN LAND OVER THIS</p>	<p>SIGNIFICANT THAT WILL BE SHOWN TO YOU IN THE DEFENSE AND WE WANT YOU TO THINK OF THIS WHY IT COULD BE CALIFORNIA IS A GREAT STATE OR EMPIRE A POWERFUL COMMONWEALT H THAT LIES UPON THE PACIFIC COAST AT THIS TIME IT WAS BEING RAPIDLY SETTLED EVERY STATE IN THE  UNITED STATES WERE POURING FORTH ITS LARGE DELEGATIONS TO SETTLE THAT GOLDEN STATE MANY IT IS TRUE WERE GOING BY THE OCEAN ROUTE BUT HUNDREDS  THOUSANDS AND TENS OF THOUSANDS WERE TRAVELING TO THAT GOLDEN LAND OVER THIS</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>VERY ROUTE. THEY HAD BEEN GOING TRAVELING THIS ROUTE FOR A NUMBER OF YEARS BEFORE, FOR 7 OR 8 BEFORE YEARS, AND[?] ARE TRAVELING IT UP TO THE PRESENT TIME TRAIN AFTER TRAIN, LARGE TRAINS SMALL ONES, AND EVEN INDIVIDUAL WAGONS PASSED OVER THESE ROUTES TO THE PACIFIC COAST UNHARMED.</p> <p>OCCURRENCE IF NOT DAILY WAS CERTAINLY WEEKLY THROUGH ALL THIS TIME THAT TRAINS WERE TRAVELING THIS ROUTE AND TRAVELING IT <del>IN HERE</del> UNHARMED SO FAR AS UTAH IS CONCERNED, MANY MET WITH DIFFICULTIES IN</p>	<p>ROUTE. THEY HAD BEEN GOING AND TRAVELING THIS ROUTE FOR A NUMBER OF YEARS BEFORE —FOR SEVEN OR EIGHT YEARS BEFORE, AND THEY ARE TRAVELING IT UP TO THE PRESENT TIME. TRAIN AFTER TRAIN, LARGE TRAINS AND SMALL ONES AND EVEN INDIVIDUAL WAGONS PASSED OVER THIS ROUTE TO THE PACIFIC COAST UNHARMED .</p> <p>THE OCCURRENCE IF NOT DAILY WAS FREQUENTLY WEEKLY, THROUGH ALL THIS TIME, THAT TRAINS WERE TRAVELING THIS ROUTE AND TRAVELING IT UNHARMED SO FAR AS UTAH WAS CONCERNED. MANY MET WITH DIFFICULTIES IN</p>	<p>VERY ROUTE THEY HAD BEEN TRAVELING THIS ROUTE FOR A NUMBER OF YEARS BEFORE FOR 7 OR 8 YEARS BEFORE AND ARE TRAVELING IT UP TO THE PRESENT TIME TRAIN AFTER TRAIN LARGE TRAINS AND SMALL ONES, AND EVEN INDIVIDUAL WAGONS PASSED OVER THESE ROUTES TO THE PACIFIC COAST UNHARMED</p> <p>THE OCCURRENCE IF NOT DAILY WAS CERTAINLY WEEKLY THROUGH ALL THIS TIME THAT TRAINS WERE TRAVELING THIS ROUTE AND <sup>[[37]]</sup> TRAVELING IT UNHARMED SO FAR AS UTAH WAS CONCERNED MANY MET WITH DIFFICULTY IN</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS AMONG THE SIERRA NEVADAS IN TRAVELING MOUNTAINS OF UTAH NONE SAVE THESE; WHY IS IT WHY WAS IT, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, THAT OF ALL TRAINS THAT PASSED THROUGH, ONLY THIS ONE WAS DOOMED. WE PRESENT THIS FACT TO CONSIDER <math>\Leftarrow</math>IN CONNECTION<math>\rightarrow</math> WITH THE TESTIMONY &lt;WE SHALL GIVE YOU&gt;</p> <p>CONSIDER TOO THAT THIS WAS THE ONLY DIVIDED TRAIN. OVER HALF OF IT PASSED RIGHT ON BEHIND THEM, WENT THROUGH IN SAFETY WHY IS IT THAT THIS TRAIN PERISHED, THAT THIS</p>	<p>THE ROCKEY MOUNTAINS, AND MANY IN THE SIERRA NEVADAS; IN TRAVELING THE MOUNTAINS OF UTAH, NONE, SAVE THESE. WHY IS IT-? WHY IS IT, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, OF ALL THESE TRAINS THAT PASSED THOROUGH, ONLY THIS ONE WAS DOOMED-? WE PRESENT TO YOU THIS FACT TO CONSIDER IN THIS CONNECTION WITH THE TESTIMONY THAT WE SHALL GIVE YOU— AND TO CONSIDER <del>TO</del> THAT <b>WHY</b> THIS WAS THE ONLY DIVIDED TRAIN. THE OTHER HALF OF IT PASSED RIGHT IN BEHIND THEM AND WENT THROUGH IN SAFETY? WHY IS IT THAT THIS TRAIN PERISHED? THAT THIS</p>	<p>ROCKY MOUNTAINS AND IN THE SIERRA NEVADA [space]</p> <p>NONE IN UTAH</p> <p>WHY WAS IT GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY THAT OF ALL OF THOSE TRAINS THAT PASSED THROUGH ONLY THIS ONE WAS DOOMED WE PRESENT YOU THIS FACT TO CONSIDER IN CONNECTION WITH THE TESTIMONY WE SHALL GIVE YOU AND CONSIDER THAT WHY THIS WAS ONLY A DIVIDED TRAIN THE OTHER HALF OF IT PASSED RIGHT IN BEHIND THEM AND THROUGH IN SAFETY &gt; WHY IS IT</p> <p>THAT THIS</p>
--	---	---	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TRAIN &lt;ALONE&gt;          WAS DOOMED.          THERE IS          A SIGNIFICANCE          TO THAT          LITTLE FACT.  <i>WHICH[?]</i>          TESTIMONY          WILL EXPLAIN.          OUR THEORY OF          THAT WILL BE          THIS, THAT          THROUGH THE          ACTS OF          THEMSELVES          THEY EXCITED          INDIANS TO          HOSTILITY, AND          THAT WAS          CARRIED SO FAR          THAT THE FEW          SETTLERS          COULD NOT          PREVENT IT.          WE HOPE          TO SHOW YOU          &lt;BY THE&gt;          EVIDENCE YET          TO COME THAT          WHEN THIS          TRAIN PASSED          THROUGH          BEAVER CITY,          THEY WERE          THEN          PURSUED BY          INDIANS          HERE          THOSE VERY          AUTHORITIES          THAT YOU ARE          TOLD TO LOOK          DOWN AS BEING          SO BLOODY IN</p>	<p>TRAIN ALONE          WAS DOOMED?          THERE IS          A SIGNIFICATION          TO THAT <del>THE</del>          LITTLE FACT ,          THAT OUR          TESTIMONY          WILL EXPLAIN.          OUR THEORY OF          THAT WILL BE          THII, THAT <del>H</del>          THROUGH THE          ACTS OF          THEMSELVES          THEY EXCITED          THE INDIANS TO          HOSTILITY. AND          THAT WAS <sup>[158]</sup>          CARRIED SO FAR          THAT THE FEW          SETTLERS          COULD NOT          PREVENT IT.          NOW, WE HOPE          TO SHOW YOU          BY THE          EVIDENCE YET          TO COME , THAT          WHEN THIS          TRAIN PASSED          THROUGH          BEAVER CITY,          THEY WERE  <del>THEN THEN</del>          PURSUED BY          INDIANS,          AND HEARE          THESE VERY          AUTHORITIES          THAT YOU ARE          TOLD TO LOOK          UPON AS BEING          SO BLOODY IN</p>	<p>TRAIN ALONE          WAS DOOMED          [space] THERE IS          A SIGNIFICANCE          TO THAT          LITTLE FACT          THAT          TESTIMONY          WILL EXPLAIN          OUR THEORY OF          THAT WILL BE          THIS; THAT          THROUGH THE          ACTS OF          THEMSELVES          THEY EXCITED          THE INDIANS TO          HOSTILITY AND          THAT WAS          CARRIED SO FAR          THAT THE FEW          SETTLERS          COULD NOT          PREVENT IT AND          WE HOPE          TO SHOW YOU          BY          EVIDENCE YET          TO COME THAT          WHEN THIS          TRAIN PASSED          THROUGH          BEAVER CITY          THEY WERE          THEN          PURSUED BY          THE INDIANS          AND HERE          THOSE VERY          AUTHORITIES          THAT YOU ARE          TOLD TO LOOK          UPON AS BEING          SO BLOODY IN</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>GENERAL, CALLED OFF THE INDIANS THEY PASSED ON THENCE TO PAROWAN WITH THE INDIANS IN ADVANCE OF THEM, NOT THE COAL CREEK INDIANS, NOT THE &lt;SANTA&gt; CLARA INDIANS, NOT THE HARMONY INDIANS, NOT THE WASHINGTON AND RIO VIRGIN INDIANS; BUT</p> <p>PAHVANTS FROM CORN CREEK GOING ON AHEAD OF THEM <i>FOLLOWED</i>[?] AS THEY —[?] PASSED SETTLEMENTS SENDING OUT ≤THEIR≥ RUNNERS TO CALL IN OTHER TRIBES, WHEN THEY MET FOR A NUMBER OF DAYS FIGHTING UPON THE FIELD MOUNTAIN MEADOWS IT</p>	<p>GENERAL CALLED OFF THE INDIANS. THEY PASSED ON THENCE TO PAROWAN WITH THE INDIANS IN ADVANCE OF <del>THEM THEM</del>, AND THE COAL CREEK INDIANS, AND THE SANTA CLARA INDIANS AND THE HARMONY INDIANS, AND THE WASHINGTON OR RIO VIRGIN INDIANS AND ALL THE PAH VANTS FROM CORN CREEK GOING ON AHEAD OF THEM AND AS THEY PASSED THE SETTLEMENTS SENDING OUT THEIR RUNNERS AND CALLING OTHER TRIBES, WHEN THEY MET AND <del>FROM</del> FOR A NUMBER OF DAYS WERE FIGHTING ON THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS. IT</p>	<p>GENERAL CALLED OFF THE INDIANS THEY PASSED ON THENCE TO PAROWAN WITH THE INDIANS IN ADVANCE OF THEM, NOT THE COAL CREEK INDIANS, NOT THE CLARA INDIANS,  HARMONY INDIANS  WASHINGTON AND [<i>space</i>] BUT THE PAHVANTS FROM CORN CREEK GOING ON AHEAD OF THEM AS THEY WERE <i>INTERFERED</i>[?] WITH IN THE SETTLEMENTS SENT OUT THEIR RUNNERS TO CALL IN OTHER TRIBES AND <i>FOLLOWED</i> <i>THEM</i>[?] MET IN A NUMBER OF DAYS FIGHTING ON  MOUNTAIN MEADOWS</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WAS A FIGHT = IT WAS A FIGHT AN INDIAN FIGHT THE INDIANS WERE REPULSED PROSECUTION WILL RELY UPON THAT AS ONE OF THE STRONG POINTS IN THE CASE, THAT THE INDIANS WERE REPULSED THEY WERE</p> <p>AND THEY WERE TAMPERED THEY WERE</p> <p>TAMPERED WITH <i>BUT IF</i>[?]</p> <p>THEY WITHDRAWN LET EMIGRANTS PASS THEY WERE PREVENTED IN A MEASURE FROM COMPLETING MASSACRE THEN UPON THE FIELD WE SHALL ENDEAVOR TO SHOW YOU THAT THEY CAME TO THOSE</p>	<p>WAS A FIGHT, <del>IT WAS</del> <del>A FIGHT</del>, AN INDIAN FIGHT. THE INDIANS WERE REPULSED. THE PROSECUTION WILL RELY UPON THAT AS ONE OF THE STRONG POINTS IN THE CASE THAT THE INDIANS WERE REPULSED. <del>THEY</del> <del>WERE</del> <b>TAMPERED</b> <del>WITH AND THEY</del> <del>WERE</del> <del>TAMPERED WITH</del> THEY WERE</p> <p>TAMPERED WITH, <del>THEY</del> <del>WERE</del> <del>TAMPERED WITH</del> AND AFTER <b>THAT</b> THEY WITHDREW TO LET THE EMIGRANTS PASS—THEY WERE PREVENTED IN A MEASURE FROM COMPLETING THE MASSACRE. THEN UPON THE FIELD WE SHALL <del>EV</del>ENDEAVOR TO SHOW YOU THAT THERE CAME TO THESE</p>	<p>IT WAS THE  INDIANS' FIGHT THE INDIANS WERE REPULSED THE PROSECUTION WILL RELY UPON THAT AS ONE OF THE STRONG POINTS IN THE CASE THAT THE INDIANS WERE REPULSED THEY WERE [space]</p> <p>THEY WERE TAMPERED WITH THEY WERE [space] TAMPERED WITH</p> <p>BUT IF THEY WITHDREW AND LET THE EMIGRANTS PASS THEY WERE PREVENTED IN A MEASURE FROM COMPLETING THE MASSACRE THEN UPON THE FIELD WE SHALL ENDEAVOR TO SHOW TO YOU THAT THEY CAME TO THOSE</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CITIZENS, TROOPS, PEOPLE, MORMONS AND WHATEVER YOU SEE FIT TO CALL THEM = CAME <del>TO</del> UP THERE = CHIEFS <i>MET</i>[?] AND TOLD THEM YOU SHALL NOT LEAVE THIS GROUND WHEN THEY THOUGHT WERE ALL WISHING TO GET AWAY, SEEING <math>\leq</math>THE<math>\geq</math> IMMINENT DANGER THEMSELVES <math>\leq</math>IF THEY STAYED THERE<math>\geq</math> = DANGER TO THEIR FAMILIES &lt;AND THEMSELVES&gt;, THIS THING AUGMENTED MORE IN TERROR AND EXCITEMENT AND THE WAR SPIRIT CULMINATED AMONG THE INDIANS —[?] UNTIL THEY SHOULD LIKE <i>LIKE/LOOK</i>[?] TO HAVE <i>SOME</i>[?] LOCAL <math>\leq</math>DIVISION<math>\geq</math> =</p>	<p>CITIZENS, TROOPS, PEOPLE, MORMONS,, WHATEVER YOU SEE FIT TO CALL THEM— CAME <del>TO</del> THE CHIEFS AND TOLD THEM YOU SHAN'T LEAVE THIS GROUND, WHEN THEY WERE THERE AND <del>S</del>WISHING TO GET AWAY, SEEING IMMINANT DANGER TO THEMSELVES IF THEY STAYED THERE— DANGER TO THEIR FAMILIES AND THEMSELVES. THIS AUGMENTED MORE IN TERROR AND EXCITEMENT AND THE WAR SPIRIT CULMINATED AMONG THE INDIANS TILL THEY SHOULD LOOK TO HAVE A GREAT LOCAL DIVISION, <b>RACE</b></p>	<p>CITIZENS TROOPS PEOPLE MORMONS WHATEVER YOU MAY SEE FIT TO CALL THEM CAME UP THERE CHIEFS AND TOLD THEM THAT YOU SHALL NOT <i>HAVE</i>[?] THIS GROUND WHEN THEY WERE THERE WISHED TO GO AWAY SEEING THE IMMINENT DANGER TO THEMSELVES IF THEY STAYED THERE DANGER TO THEIR FAMILIES AND  THIS <sup>[[38]]</sup> THING AUGMENTED GREW IN TERROR AND EXCITEMENT AND WAR SPIRIT AND CULMINATED AMONG THE INDIANS UNTIL THEY SHOULD <i>LIKE/LOOK</i>[?] TO HAVE A GREAT LOCAL DIVISION [<i>space</i>]</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>RELIGIOUS DISTINCTION <i>A/AND[?]</i> DISTINCTION MAKING IT A WAR OF RACES, AS THEY THEN AND THERE THREATENED THOSE MEN FEARFUL THAT THE INDIANS WOULD FORGET THEY WERE MORMONS FRIENDS AND SETTLERS <sup>[[35]]</sup> MAKE IT A WAR OF RACE EXTERMINATION , ALL THAT BORE WITNESS AFFIRM ESPECIALLY OF <i>SOME</i> <i>MEMBERS[?]</i> THE <i>MILITIA[?]</i></p> <p>WANTED TO GO HOME PROTECT THEIR FAMILIES</p> <p>THEY WERE TOLD THEN UPON FIELD THAT SHOULD NOT GO THEY MUST STAY THERE AND HELP</p>	<p>RELIGIOUS<sup>312</sup> DISTINCTION, AND</p> <p>MAKE IT A WAR OF RACES —ANS THEY THEN AND THE RE THREATENED THESE MEN . FEARING THAT THE INDIANS WOULD FORGET THAT THEY WERE MORMONS, FRIENDS AND SETTLERS, AND MAKE IT A WAR ORF RACE EXTERMINATION ,<sup>[[159]]</sup> FOR ALL TATHAT</p> <p><del>WHO</del>THEY WANTED TO GO HOME AND PROTECT THEIR WIFVES AND FAMILIES. AND THEY WERE TOLD THE N, UPON THE FI ELSD, THAT THEY SHOULD NOT GO .. THEY MÛST STAY THERE HAND HELP</p>	<p>RELIGIOUS DISTINCTION AND</p> <p>MAKE IT A WAR OF RACES AS THEY THERE AND THEN THREATENED THOSE MEN FEARING THEY</p> <p>FORGET THAT THEY WERE MORMONS FRIENDS AND SETTLERS AND MAKE IT A WAR OF RACE EXTERMINATION [space] WITNESSES ESPECIALLY TWO [space] AFFIRM THAT MILITIA/ML[?] WANTED REMAIN/TO GO[?] HOME TO PROTECT THEIR FAMILIES</p> <p>THEY WERE TOLD UPON THE FIELD THAT THEY SHOULD NOT ALL GO THEY MUST STAY THERE AND HELP</p>
--	---	---	---

---

312. "RELIGIOUS" was crossed out and then erased.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THEM KILL THESE MERICATS, OR THEY WOULD THEN AND THERE KILL THEM EVERY ONE OF THEM THEM EVERY ONE OF THEM AND THEN WIPE OUT EVERY WHITE IN THE VALLEYS OF UTAH. IT WAS A IT WAS A TIME THAT TRIED MEN'S SOULS. IT WAS A FEARFUL TIME YOU MAY YOU MAY READ THE ANNALS AND EXAMINE THE BLOODY PAGES OF HISTORY TO FIND AN EQUAL OR A GREATER CRIME THAN THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS AND YOU MAY NOT FIND IT YOU MAY SEARCH THOSE PAGES DILIGENTLY, AND YOU WILL NOT FIND IN ALL HISTORY OF HUMAN TRANSACTIONS WHERE MEN WERE PLACED IN</p>	<p>THEM KILL THESE "MERICATS," OR THESE INDIANS WOULD THEN AND THERE KILL EVERY ONE OF THE M  AND THEN WIPE OUT EVERY WHITE MAN IN THE VALLEYS OF UTAH. IT WAS A DAY DAY THAT TRIED MENS SOULS , IT WAS A FEARFUL TIME. YOU MAY READ THE ANNALS, AND EXAMINE THE BLOODY PAGES OF HISTOR Y TO FIND AN EQUAL OR A GREATER CRIME THAN THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, AND YOU MAY NOT FIND IT . YOU MAY SEARCH THOSE PAGES DILIGENTLY, AND YOU WILL NOT FIND ONE IN THE HISTORY OF HUMAN TRANSACTIONS WHERE MEN WERE PLACED IN</p>	<p>THEM KILL THOSE MERICATS OR THEY WOULD THEN AND THERE KILL EVERY ONE OF THEM  AND THEN WIPE OUT EVERY WHITE IN THE VALLEYS OF UTAH IT WAS A TIME THAT TRIED MEN'S SOULS IT WAS A FEARFUL TIME YOU MAY READ THE ANNALS EXAMINE THE BLOODY PAGES OF HISTORY TO FIND AN EQUAL OR GREATER CRIME THAN MOUNTAIN MEADOWS AND YOU MAY NOT FIND IT YOU MAY SEARCH THOSE PAGES DILIGENTLY, AND YOU WILL NOT FIND IN ALL THE HISTORY OF HUMAN TRANSACTIONS WHERE MEN WERE PLACED IN</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SUCH A DREADFUL SITUATION AS WAS WERE THESE MEN AT MOUNTAIN MEADOWS BEFORE THEM WAS AN EMIGRANT TRAIN CORRALLED IMPERILED; BESIEGED BY HORDES OF SAVAGE, MAD EXCITED INDIANS, PAINTED AND PLUMED ARMED AND UPON WAR PATH <i>DOWN THERE</i>[], DETERMINED UPON THE DESTRUCTION OF EVERY LIFE, AND SOUL IN THAT TRAIN BEHIND THEM WAS THEIR OWN LOVED ONES &lt;THEIR WIVES &amp; CHILDREN&gt;, AND EVERY THING &lt;THAT&gt; MEN HOLD DEAR AROUND THEM WITH THESE MAD</p>	<p>SUCH A DREADFUL SITUATION AS THESE MEN WERE AT THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS. BEFORE THEM WAS AN EMIGRANT TRAIN, CORALLED, IMPERILLED, BESIEGED BY HOARDS OF SAVAGES, MAD EXCIRTED — INDIANS, PAINTED, PLUMED, ARMED AND UPON THE WARPATH, DETERMINED UPON THE DESTRUCTION OF EVERY <del>LIVING</del> LIFE AND SOUL WITHIN THAT TRAIN. BEHIND THEM WAS THEIR OWN LOVED ONES, THEIR WIVES AND CHILDREN AND EVERYTHING THAT MAN HOLDS DEAR AROUND <b>HIM</b> <del>THEM</del>. WITH THESE MAD,</p>	<p>SUCH A DREADFUL SITUATION AS THOSE MEN AT MOUNTAIN MEADOWS BEFORE THEM WAS AN EMIGRANT TRAIN CORRALLED IMPERILED BESIEGED BY HORDES OF SAVAGE MAD EXCITED INDIANS PAINTED, PLUMED, ARMED AND UPON THE WARPATH, DETERMINED UPON DESTRUCTION OF EVERY LIFE, AND SOUL WITHIN THAT TRAIN BEHIND THEM THEIR OWN LOVED ONES THEIR WIVES AND CHILDREN THEIR HOMES AND EVERYTHING THAT MEN HOLD DEAR <i>AROUND</i>[] THEM &lt;</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>EXCITED INDIANS TELLING THEM TO HELP TO BUTCHER, MURDER SLAUGHTER, ALL THOSE INNOCENT OF THE TRAIN, OR THESE WOULD = THEY WOULD TURN UPON THEM AND THEIR OWN TO A COMPLETE DESTRUCTION. PLACE YOURSELVES GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IN THEIR POSITION. PLACE YOURSELVES WITH A FEW MEN MEN LIKE THEY THEY WERE, WHEN ALL THAT &lt;THEY&gt; NUMBERED TWENTY OR THIRTY OPPOSED TO &lt;4 OR&gt; 500 INDIANS SURROUNDED AT THEIR MERCY, HELD IN THE PALM OF THEIR HANDS, THEN GAVE A</p>	<p>EXCITED INDIANS TELLING THEM TO BUTCHER, MURDER, SLAUGHTER ALL THOSE INNOCENT IN THE TRAIN, OR THESE WOULD  TURN UPON THEM AND OTHERS TO A COMPLETE DESTRUCTION. PLACE YOURSELVES, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IN THEIR POSITION. PLACE YOURSELVES WITH A FEW MEN LIKE THEY WERE. ONE OF THA T  NUMBER, 20 OR 30, <del>BESIDES</del> <b>BY</b> <b>THE SIDE OF</b> ABOUT FOUR OR FIVE HUNDRED INDIANS SURROUNDED, AT THEIR MERCY, HELD IN THE PALM OF THEIR HANDS AND THEN GET A</p>	<p>INDIANS TELLING THEM TO HELP BUTCHER MURDER SLAUGHTER ALL THOSE INNOCENTS IN THE TRAIN OR  THEY WOULD TURN UPON THEM AND OTHERS THEIRS TO A COMPLETE DESTRUCTION SUPPOSE YOURSELVES GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IN THEIR POSITION PLACE YOURSELVES WITH A FEW MEN LIKE THEY WERE WHEN ALL THAT  NUMBER 20 OR 30 BESIEGED  BY FOUR OR FIVE HUNDRED INDIANS SURROUNDED AT THEIR MERCY HELD <i>IN THE PALM[?]</i> OF THEIR HANDS AND GAVE THEM A</p>
--	--	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>MESSAGE          LIKE THAT          WHAT WOULD          YOU DO WOULD          YOU BE          THE BRAVE          COURAGEOUS          HEARTED MAN          LEE          WAS STANDING          UP BEFORE          THEM, SAYING          THAT IF ANY          5 MEN          WOULD GO WITH          HIM YOU <math>\Leftarrow</math>HE<math>\Rightarrow</math>          WOULD GO IN          THAT CORRAL          AND FIGHT          THESE          EMIGRANTS          OUT IN SAFETY          OR LOSE          YOUR LIFE          PERHAPS SOME          OF YOU WOULD,          NOT ALL,          VERY          FEW OF YOU          THOUGH          HAVE          AUTHORITY          FROM YOUR          BRETHERN AND          COMRADES,  <i>FROM</i>[?]          THERE, WOULD          GO IN,          WITHOUT THE          APPEARANCE OR          COMPUNCTION          OF CONSCIENCE          MURDER =          OR ASSIST IN</p>	<p>MESSAGE          LIKE THAT.          WHAT WOULD          YOU DO? WHAT            A BRAVE          COURAGIOUS          HEARTED MAN          LEE          WAS STANDING          UP BEFORE          THEM, SAYING          THAT IF ANY          FIVE MEN          WOULD GO WITH          HIM, HE          WOULD GO IN          THAT CORRAL          AND <del>FIGHT</del> &amp;  <b>HAVE</b> THESE          EMIGRANTS          IN SAFETY          OR LOOSE          HISLIFE.          PERHAPS SOME          OFYOU WOULD          —NOT ALL—          BUT A VERY          VEW OF YOU,          THOUGH          HAVING          AUTHORITY          FROM YOU          BRETHERN AND          COMRADES          THAT WERE          THERE, WOULD          GO IN          WITHOUGHT THE          APPEARANCE OR          COMPUNCTION          OF CONSCIENCE          AND MURDER          AOR ASSIST IN</p>	<p>MESSAGE          LIKE AND THAT          WHAT WOULD          YOU DO? WOULD          YOU BE          THE BRAVE          COURAGEOUS          HEARTED MAN  <i>[[39]]</i> THAT LEE          WAS &lt;            THAT IF ANY          FIVE MEN          WOULD GO WITH          YOU YOU          WOULD GO IN          THAT CORRAL          AND FIGHT          THESE          EMIGRANTS          OUT IN SAFETY          OR LOSE          YOUR LIFE          PERHAPS SOME          OF YOU [<i>space</i>]          NOT ALL [<i>space</i>]  <i>BUT</i>[?] VERY          FEW OF YOU          THOUGH          HAVING          AUTHORITY          FROM YOUR          BRETHERN AND          COMRADES          THAT WERE          THERE WOULD          GO IN AND          WITHOUT THE          APPEARANCE OR          COMPUNCTION          OF CONSCIENCE          AND MURDER          OR ASSIST IN</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE MURDERING OF THOSE VICTIMS, AND THEN SAY YOU DONE IT UNDER ORDERS,</p> <p>FEARING YOUR LIVES DONE IT = NOT UNDER THE ORDERS OF THOSE RUTHLESS SAVAGES, BUT UNDER ORDERS OF YOUR OWN BRETHREN, AND ONLY ONE OF WHOM WAS SUPERIOR TO YOU IN COMMAND.</p> <p>¶ GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IT IS YOUR DUTY SITTING AS JURORS AT THIS TIME TO LAY ASIDE ANY PREJUDICE YOU MAY HAVE = ANY FEELING OF SYMPATHY YOU MAY HAVE AND ABOVE ALL TO LAY ASIDE YOUR RELIGION IF IT INTERFERES OR MAY CONFLICT</p>	<p>THE MURDER OF THESE VICTIMS, <sup>[160]</sup> AND THEN SAY YOU <del>DONE</del> DID IT UNDER ORDERS <del>FEELING</del> <b>FEARING</b> YOUR LIVES, YOU <del>DONE</del> <b>ID</b> IT UNDER THE ORDERS OF THESE RUTHLESS SAVAGES OR UNDER THE ORDERS OF YOUR FRIENDS AND BRETHREN, ONLY ONE OF WHOM WAS SUPERIOR TO YOU IN COMMAND.</p> <p>GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IT IS YOUR DUTY, SITTING AS JURORS AT THIS TIME TO LAY ASIDE ANY PREJUDICE THAT YOU MAY HAVE, ANY FEELING OF SIMPATHY YOU HAVE, AND ABOVE ALL, LAY ASIDE YOUR RELIGION, IF IT INTERFERES OR WILL CONFLICT</p>	<p>MURDERING OF THOSE VICTIMS AND THEN SAY YOU DONE IT UNDER ORDERS</p> <p>FEARING YOUR LIFE DONE IT NOT UNDER ORDERS OF THOSE RUTHLESS SAVAGES BUT UNDER ORDERS OF YOUR OWN BRETHREN ONLY ONE OF WHOM WAS SUPERIOR TO YOU IN COMMAND</p> <p>[space]</p> <p>GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IT IS YOUR DUTY SITTING AS JURORS AT THIS TIME TO LAY ASIDE ANY PREJUDICE YOU MAY HAVE = ANY FEELING OF SYMPATHY YOU MAY HAVE BUT ABOVE ALL TO LAY ASIDE YOUR RELIGION IF IT INTERFERES OR WILL CONFLICT</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WITH THE FACTS THAT MAY BE PRESENTED TO YOU YOU WERE <del>ARE</del> TO DECIDE UPON THE FACTS</p> <p><i>[[36]]</i> AND THE LAW GIVEN YOU BY THE COURT AND IT IS NECESSARY FOR OUR DEFENSE OF THIS MAN WHOSE LIFE IS IN YOUR HANDS TO PRESENT TO YOU EVIDENCE SHOWING <del>THAT THE</del> PEOPLE HIS NEIGHBORS, FRIENDS KINDRED, CHURCH MEN HAVE DONE HIM INJUSTICE, THAT HE HAS BEEN SELECTED AS A GREAT VICTIM, AS A VICTIM TO BE BURNED UPON THE ALTAR TO APPEASE OFFENDED JUSTICE, AND THAT THEY ARE MAKING HIM GREAT, IN ORDER THAT HE MAY</p>	<p>WITH THE FACTS THAT MAY BE PRESENTED TO YOU. YOU ARE TO DECIDE UPON THE FACTS <del>AND THE LAW</del> AS PRESENTED AND THE LAW GIVEN YOU <del>AS PRESENTED</del> BY THE COURT. AND IT IS NECESSARY FOR OUR DEFENSE OF THIS MAN WHOSE LIFE IS IN YOUR HANDS TO PRESENT TO YOU EVIDENCE SHOWING THAT THE PEOPLE, HIS FRIENDS, KINDRED AND CHURCH MEN HAVE DONE HIM INJUSTICE. THAT HE HAS BEEN SELE<del>V</del>CTED AS THE GREAT VICTIM—AS THE VICTIM TO <b>BE</b> BURNT UPON THE ALTAR, TO APPEASE OFFENDED JUSTICE, AND THAT THEY ARE MAKING HIM GREAT IN <del>IN</del> ORDER THAT HE MAY BE</p>	<p>WITH THE FACTS THAT WILL BE PRESENTED TO YOU YOU ARE TO DECIDE UPON THE FACTS AS PRESENTED AND LAW AS GIVEN YOU BY THE COURT, AND IT IS NECESSARY FOR OUR DEFENSE OF THIS MAN WHOSE LIFE IS IN YOUR HANDS TO PRESENT TO YOU EVIDENCE SHOWING THAT THE PEOPLE HIS NEIGHBORS FRIENDS KINDRED CHURCH MEN HAVE DONE HIM INJUSTICE, THAT HE HAS BEEN SELECTED AS A GREAT VICTIM, AS A VICTIM TO BE BURNED UPON ALTAR TO <i>APPEASE[?]</i> OFFENDED JUSTICE AND THAT THEY ARE MAKING HIM GREAT IN ORDER THAT HE MAY BE</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SUFFICE FOR THE SACRIFICE. WILL SAY TO YOU GENTLEMEN THE OF JURY THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS A BUT A PRIVATE MAN AT THAT TIME. A HUMBLE CITIZEN HOLDING NO OFFICE = NONE IN THE CHURCH, NONE IN THE MILITIA HE WAS NOT IN POSITION, AND COMMANDING NO ONE OF HIS NEIGHBORS THERE, GREAT OR SMALL TO DO ANYTHING. I DO SAY AT THIS TIME, ALTHOUGH THAT HAS BEEN ONE OF THE GREAT POINTS IN PROSECUTION, THAT EVEN YET THEY HAVE NOT SHOWN IT AND WE IN OUR EVIDENCE WILL SHOW HE WAS</p>	<p>SUFFICIENT FOR THE SACRIFICE. WE WILL SHOW YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS A HIGH PRIVATE MAN; AT THET TIME, AN HUMBLE CITIZEN, HOLDING NO OFFICE, NONE IN THE CHURCH, NONE IN THE MILITIA.<sup>313</sup> HE WAS NOT IN POSITION TO COMMANED ANY ONE OF HIS NEIGHBORS, GREAT OR SMALL TO DO ANYTHING THERE. I DO SAY AT THIS TIME, ALTHOUGH THAT HAS BEEN ONE OF THE GREAT POINTS IN THE PROSECUTION THAT EVEN YET THEY HAVE NOT SHOWN IT AND THAT IN OUR EVIDENCE, WE WILL SHOW THAT HE WAS</p>	<p>SUFFICIENT FOR THE SACRIFICE WE WILL SAY TO YOU GENTLEMEN  THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS BUT A PRIVATE MAN AT THAT TIME, A HUMBLE CITIZEN HOLDING NO OFFICE NONE IN THE CHURCH NONE IN THE MILITIA HE WAS NOT IN POSITION TO COMMAND ANY ONE OF HIS  THERE GREAT OR SMALL TO DO[?] THIS I DO SAY AT THIS TIME, ALTHOUGH THAT HAS BEEN ONE OF THE GREAT POINTS IN THE PROSECUTION THAT EVEN YET = THEY HAVE NOT SHOWN IT AND THAT IN OUR EVIDENCE WILL SHOW THAT HE WAS</p>
--	---	---	--

---

313. Lee was major of the 4<sup>th</sup> Battalion in the Iron Military District. He was released as branch president of Harmony in 1856.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>NOT, <i>THAT</i>[?]  <i>AND</i>[?] THE  THOUGHT,  IDEA,  ARGUMENT,  THAT JOHN D.  LEE WAS MAJOR,  THAT JOHN D.  LEE WAS  COMMANDER,  WAS AN IDEA  THAT  ORIGINATED IN  THE BRAIN OF  THAT  <i>PLZOK/PLSOK</i>[?],  BLOODLESS  MONSTER UPON  WHOSE  TESTIMONY  THEY SEEK  TO CONVICT  HIM IT WAS  HE  ARGUED ALL  ALONG  SUPPOSED  <i>CIVILIZED</i>[?]  SUBSEQUENT TO  THIS  TRANSACTION  WE WILL SHOW  TO YOU  JOHN D. LEE  WENT THERE  SINGLY,  ALONE, SAVE  WITH THAT  LITTLE BOY AS  AN  INTERPRETER,  ENDEAVOR    PERSUADE</p>	<p>NOT;  AND THE  THOUGHT AND  THE IDEA OR  ARGUMENT  THAT JOHN D.  LEE WAS MAJOR,  THAT JOHN D.  LEE WAS  COMMANDER  WAS AN IDEA  THAT  ORIGINATED IN  THE BRAINS OF  THAT  BULLDOG,  BLOODLESS  MOSZES UPON  WHOSE  TESTIMONY  THEY WILL SEEK  TO CONVICT  HIM. IT WAS A  THOUGHT AND  ARGUMENT  ALONG    SUBSEQUENT TO  THIS  TRANSACTION.  WE WILL SHOW  TO YOU THAT  JOHN D. LEE  WENT THERE  SINGLY AND  ALONE, SAVE  <b>WITH</b> THAT  LITTLE BOY AS  AN  INTERPRETER,  TO ENDEAVOR  <del>AND TO</del>  PERSUADE</p>	<p>NOT, <del>AN</del>  AND THE  THOUGHT OR  IDEA OR  ARGUMENT  THAT JOHN D.  LEE WAS MAJOR  THAT JOHN D.  LEE WAS  COMMANDER  WAS AN IDEA  THAT  ORIGINATED IN  THE BRAIN OF  THAT  <i>PLSK</i>[?]  BLOODLESS  MONSTER UPON  WHOSE  TESTIMONY AND  THEY WILL SEEK  TO CONVICT  IT WAS <i>HE/A</i>[?]  THEY <i>ARGUE</i>  <i>ALL</i>[?] <sup>[140]</sup>  ALONG    SUBSEQUENT TO  THIS  TRANSACTION  WE WILL SHOW  TO YOU THAT  JOHN D. LEE  WENT THERE  SINGLY AND  ALONE SAVE  WITH THAT  LITTLE BOY TO  SPEAK    PERSUADE TO</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>INDIANS TO ALLOW THESE</p> <p>EMIGRANTS GO, AND THAT HE RETURNED TO HIS HOME ALONE WITH THAT BOY, THAT</p> <p>SEE LOSS OF LIFE OF THIS LARGE RICH EMIGRANT TRAIN; ALL THAT WAS LEFT OF HUMAN LIFE, OF HUMAN GARMENTS, OF THEIR STOCK AND PROPERTY, WENT NOT WITH LEE, WENT NOT WITH THE DEFENDANT, BUT I BELIEVE I AM JUSTIFIED IN SAYING WITH THE PROSECUTION = THE PROSECUTORS OF THIS CASE =</p> <p>PROSECUTION OF THIS CASE AND EVIDENCE EVIDENCE AND SUBSTANCE OF THEIR CASE, AND THAT THEY DEPEND UPON ORIGINATED</p>	<p>THE INDIANS TO LET THESE <del>INDIANS</del> <b>EMIGRANTS GO,</b> AND THAT HE RETURNED HOME ALONE WITH THAT BOY- <sup>[1621]</sup> AND WEPT TO SEE THE LOSS OF LIFE OF THIS LARGE RICH EMIGRANT TRAIN. ALL THAT WAS LEFT OF HUMAN LIFE, OR HUMAN GARMENTS OF THIER STOCK AND PROPERTY WENT NOT WITH LLEE, WENT NOT WITH THE DEFENDANT BUT I BELIEVE I AM SAFE IN SAYING THAT THE PROSECUTION— THE PROSECUTORS OF THIS CASE— THE PROSECUTION OF THIS CASE AND THE EVIDENCE AND THE SUBSTANCE OF THEIR CASE, ALL THAT THEY DEPEND UPON ORIGINATED</p>	<p>THE INDIANS TO ALLOW THESE</p> <p>EMIGRANTS GO, THAT HE RETURNED TO HIS HOME ALONE WITH THAT BOY WEPT THAT WAS LEFT OF THIS RICH AND LARGE ELEGANT EMIGRANT TRAIN NOW THAT WAS LEFT OF HUMAN LIFE OR HUMAN GS/GM[?] OF THEIR STOCK AND PROPERTY WENT NOT WITH LEE WENT NOT WITH THE DEFENDANT BUT I BELIEVE I AM SAYING WITH THE PROSECUTION THE PROSECUTORS OF THIS CASE THE PROSECUTION OF THIS CASE THE EVIDENCE AND SUBSTANCE OF THEIR CASE ALL THAT THEY DEPEND UPON ORIGINATED</p>
--	--	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WAS DRAWN FROM THE TAKING OF THAT PROPERTY AND OF THESE LITTLE CHILDREN. I MEAN THIS THAT AFTER WADING THROUGH THIS CARNAGE, AFTER PARTICIPATING IN THIS HORRORS OF HORRORS, THIS <i>STRNL</i>[?]</p> <p>OF CRIME AND BLOOD THEY GATHERED UP LITTLE CRYING WEEPING BABES WHOSE MOTHERS WERE IN THE OTHER WORLD = WHOSE MOTHERS THEY HAD SLAUGHTERED AND TAKEN FROM THE BREAST, THESE LITTLE INNOCENTS, THEY GATHERED UP TO TAKE WITH THEM, THEY TOOK THEIR</p>	<p>AND WAS DRAWN FROM THE TAKING OF THAT PROPERTY THAT BELONGED TO THESE LITTLE CHILDREN. I MEAN THIS: THAT AFTER WADING THROUGH THIS CARNAGE , AFTER PARTICIPATING IN THIS HORROR OF HORRORS, THIS <del>STARTLING</del> SCENE</p> <p>OF CRIME AND BLOOD THEY <del>F</del>GATHERED UP THE LITTLE CROUD OF WEEPING BABES WHOSE MOTHERS WERE IN THE OTHER WOR<del>L</del>D, WHOSE MOTHERS THEY HAD SLAUGHTERED AND TAKEN FROM THEIR BREASTS., — THESE LITTLE INNOCENTS, THEY <del>F</del>GATHERED UP AND <del>R</del>TOOK WITH THEM. THEY TOOK THEIR</p>	<p>WAS DRAWN FROM THE TAKING OF THAT PROPERTY <del>N</del> <i>OF/TO</i>[?] THESE LITTLE CHILDREN I MEAN THIS THAT AFTER WADING THROUGH THIS CARNAGE AFTER PARTICIPATING IN THIS HORROR OF HORRORS THIS <i>STNL/STRNL</i>[?]</p> <p>OF CRIME AND BLOOD THEY GATHERED UP THE LITTLE CRYING WEEPING BABES WHOSE MOTHERS WERE IN THE OTHER WORLD WHOSE MOTHERS THEY HAD SLAUGHTERED AND TAKEN FROM THEIR BREASTS THESE LITTLE INNOCENTS THEY GATHERED UP AND TOOK WITH THEM THEY TOOK THEIR</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CLOTHING, THEIR EVERYTHING THAT WAS VALUABLE AND WENT TO CEDAR CITY. THERE WAS SOMEONE OF THIS CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS IN THAT. THERE WAS BISHOP OF THAT CHURCH THERE, WHO HAD HIGH COMMAND OVER THE PEOPLE. HE HAD AUTHORITY AND THE PEOPLE OBEYED HIM HE GATHERS UP THAT PROPERTY, TAKES IT CEDAR, PUTS IT IN THE TITHING OFFICE, AS MUCH AS THAT WAS CAPABLE OF BEING PUT THERE = BRANDS &lt;AND HE BRANDS THE &gt; CATTLE WITH THE BRAND OF THE CHURCH WAS JOHN D. LEE TO BLAME</p>	<p>CLOTHING, THEIR EVERYTHING THAT WAS VALUABLE AND WENT TO CEDAR CITY. THERE WAS SOMETHING OF THIS CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LARRER-DAY <del>S</del>SAINTS IN THAT. THERE WAS A- BISHOPBISHOP OF THAT CHURCH THERE WHO HAD HIGH COMKMAND OVER THE PEOPLE. HE HAD AUTHORITY AND THE PEOPLE OBEYED HIM. HE GATHERS UP THAT PROPERTY , TAKES IT TO CEDAR, PUTS IT IN THE TITHING OFFICE AS MUCH OF IT AS WAS CAPABLE OF <del>H</del> BEING PUT THERE, AND HE BRANDS THE CATTLE WITH THE BRAND OF THE CHURCH. WAS JOHN D. LEE TO BLAME</p>	<p>CLOTHING THEIR EVERYTHING THAT WAS VALUABLE AND WENT TO CEDAR CITY THERE WAS SOMETHING OF THIS CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS IN THAT THERE WAS A BISHOP OF THAT CHURCH THERE WHO HAD HIGH COMMAND OVER THE PEOPLE WHO HAD AUTHORITY AND THE PEOPLE OBEYED HIM HE GATHERS UP THAT PROPERTY, AND TAKES IT TO CEDAR PUTS IT IN THE TITHING OFFICE AS MUCH AS WAS CAPABLE OF BEING PUT THERE AND  THE CATTLE HE BRANDS WITH THE BRAND OF THE CHURCH WAS JOHN D. LEE TO BLAME</p>
--	--	---	---



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FOR THAT IF AS THE PROSECUTION STATED TO SHOW; &lt;FROM THE STATEMENT OF&gt; BROTHER CAREY IN HIS OPENING, THAT THIS WAS A GRAND MASSACRE FOR PROPERTY DOES THAT SHOW JOHN D. LEE <sup>[[37]]</sup>314 TOOK PART FOR &lt;THE&gt; PROPERTY; THAT HE WAS PIRATE UPON THE PLAINS OF THE WEST, ON THE MOUNTAINS OF AMERICA THAT HE WAS ONE OF THOSE OVERLAND ROBBERS, WILLING TO DYE HIS HANDS TO ANY EXTENT IN THE BLOOD OF HIS HUMAN[?] MAN FOR THE SAKE OF PROPERTY, FOR</p> <p>THIS SAME LEE WHO EVEN TO</p>	<p>FO<del>R</del> THAT? IF AS THE PROSECUTION STATED, TO SHOW FROM THE STATEMENT OF BROTHER CAREY IN HIS OPENING, THAT THIS WAS A GRAND MASSACRE FOR PROPERTY, DOES THAT SHOW JOHN D. LEE TOOK PART FOR THE PROPERTY, THAT HE WAS A PIRATE UPON THE PLAINS OF THE WEST AND UPON THE MOUNTAIN OF AMERICA. THAT HE WAS <del>ONE</del> ONE OF THOSE OVERLAND ROBBERS, WILLING TO DIE HIS HANDS TO ANY EXTENT IN THE BLOOD OF HIS FELLOW MAN FOR THE SAKE OF PROPERTY:? <del>FO R TH THIS SAME LEE</del> THAT THIS SAME LEE WHO HAS BEEN</p>	<p>FOR THAT IF IT AS THE PROSECUTION STATED TO SHOW FROM THE STATEMENT OF BROTHER CAREY THAT THIS WAS A GRAND MASSACRE FOR PROPERTY DOES THAT SHOW THAT JOHN D. LEE TOOK PART FOR PROPERTY; THAT HE WAS A PIRATE UPON THE PLAINS OF THE WEST AND THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS OF AMERICA [space] THAT HE WAS ONE OF THOSE OVERLAND ROBBERS, WILLING TO DYE HIS HANDS TO ANY EXTENT IN THE BLOOD OF HIS HUMAN[?] MEN FOR THE SAKE OF PROPERTY</p> <p>THAT THIS SAME LEE WHO EVEN TO</p>
--	---	--	--

---

314. “YAHGUTS” is written in longhand at the top of the page.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THIS DAY AS I WILL SHOW YOU</p> <p>GOES BY THE NAME OF YAHGUTS. WHICH MEANS CRY BABY;</p> <p>THEN AND THERE GIVEN HIM BY THE INDIANS BECAUSE HE WOULD NOT TAKE PART IN THIS THOSE SAME INDIANS THAT WHILE CALLING HIM A SQUAW AND CRY BABY, RAN AWAY,</p> <p>WOULD SPEAK TO THAT NOBLE BISHOP AS HAVING BIG HEART AND SO BRAVE; THAT BISHOP THAT WOULD CONVICT THIS DEFENDANT AT YOUR HANDS THAT BEFORE YOU STAND, THE TWO MEN UPON WHOM, YOU</p>	<p>TO THIS DAY , AS WE SHALL SHOW YOU, <del>THAT HE</del> <b>THAT</b> <b>HE</b> GOES BY THE NAME OF “YAHGUTS,—” <sup>[162]</sup> WHICH MEANS “CRY- BABY”; AND IT WAS THEN AND THERE GIVEN TO HIM BY THE INDIANS, BECAUSE HE WOULD NOT TAKE PART IN THIS. THESE SAME INDIANS STILL CALL HIM A “SQUAW” AND “CRY-BABY”, “RUN-AWAY”. BUT THEY WOULD SPEAK OF THAT NOBLE BISHOP AS HAVING A NOBLE HEART AND WAS BRAVE; THAT BISHOP THAT WOULD CONVICT THIS DEFENDANT AT YOUR HANDS. THAT BEFORE YOU STAND THE TWO MEN UPON WHOM YOU</p>	<p>THIS DAY AS WE WILL <sup>[[41]]</sup> SHOW YOU</p> <p>GOES BY THE NAME OF YAHGUTS &lt;YAHGUTS&gt;<sup>315</sup></p> <p>THEN AND THERE GIVEN HIM BY THE INDIANS BECAUSE WOULD NOT TAKE PART IN THIS THESE SAME INDIANS WHILE CALLING HIM A SQUAW WEAK- HEARTED AND [space]</p> <p>NOBLE A/AND[?] BISHOP AS HAVING A BIG HEART AND SO BRAVE THAT BISHOP THAT WOULD CONVICT HIS DEFENDANT AT YOUR HANDS THAT BEFORE YOU STAND THE TWO MEN UPON WHOM YOU[?]</p>
--	--	--	--

---

315. In Rogerson’s longhand.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CAN'T HELP BUT PASS, ONE OF THEM PARTICIPATES IN IT WITH A BRAVE HEART = THE OTHER RUNNING AWAY WITH TEARS IN HIS EYES WEEPING OFFERING TO RISK HIS OWN LIFE IF ANY ONE WOULD STAND BY HIM, ONE YOU ARE ASKED TO CONVICT OF MURDER THAT HE MAY BE HUNG AND THE OTHER TO LOOK UPON A PENITENT MAN WHO ERRED <i>BUT</i>[?] THOUGHTLESSL Y. [<i>space</i>] WELL THIS PROPERTY IF IT WAS A GOBBLE FOR PROPERTY, IT SHOWS YOU WHERE THAT GOBBLE CAME FROM WHO WAS ORIGINATORS WHO WERE GUILTY ONES WAS TAKEN TO THE</p>	<p>CANNOT HEOLP BUT PASS; ONE OF THEM PARTICIPATED IN IT WITH A BRAVE HEART AND THE OTHER RAN AWAY WITH TEARS IN HIS EYES,  OFFERING TO WRISK HIS OWN LIFE IF ANYONE WOULD STAND BY HIM;; ONE YOU ARE ASKED TO CONVICT OF MURDER THAT HE MAY BE HUNG AND THE OTHER TO LOOK UPON AS AN ABANDONED MAN WHO ERRED BUT THOUGHTLESS LY. WELL, THIS PROPERTY, IF IT WAS <del>THE</del> A GOBBLE FOR PROPERTY, IT SHOWS YOU WHERE THAT GOBBLE CAME FROM? WHO WASERE THE ORIGINATORS? WHO WASERE THE GUILTY ONES? THE PROPERTY WAS TAKEN TO THE</p>	<p>CANNOT HELP BUT PASS ATTEST ONE OF THEM PARTICIPATED IN IT WITH A BRAVE HEART THE OTHER RUNNING AWAY WITH TEARS IN HIS HEART WEEPING OFFERING TO RISK HIS OWN LIFE IF ANYONE WOULD STAND BY HIM ONE YOU ARE ASKED TO CONVICT MURDER AND BE HUNG AND OTHER A PENITENT MAN WHO ERRED BUT THOUGHTLESSL Y THIS PROPERTY IF IT WAS A GOBBLE FOR PROPERTY, IT SHOWS YOU WHO GOBBLE CAME FROM  WAS TAKEN TO THE</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TITHING OFFICE WE DO NOT INTEND COMMENT UPON THE EVIDENCE THAT WILL BE OURS ALSO, AND THERE WILL BE NO DISPUTE UPON THAT POINT STEERS WERE BRANDED WITH THE BRAND OF THE CHURCH. LIKE IN THAT CASE <del>THAT</del> MY FRIEND STATED, OF THE CAPTURED CITY OF <del>AI</del>, THERE ALSO FAT CATTLE WERE TAKEN AND HELD BY THE PRIESTS, BUT THEN THEY SPARED NO CHILDREN; HERE THEY DID ALL WAS CARRIED CEDAR CITY NONE TO HARMONY. SO IT RESTED WHAT FOLLOWED. HERE AGAIN THE EVIDENCE WILL BE ALIKE ON BOTH SIDES. THE DEED WAS</p>	<p>TITHING OFFICE .. <del>Q</del>WE DO NOT INTEND TO COMMENT UPON THEIR EVIDENCE, THAT WILL HELP OU RS ALSO; YET THERE IS SOME DISPUTE UPON THAT POINT. THE <del>S</del>TEERS WERE BRANDED WITH THE BRAND OF THE CHURCH. LIKE IN THAT CASE THAT MY FRIEND STATED OF THE ACAPTUREOF THE CITY OF <del>AI</del>, THERE ALSO FAT CATTLE WERE TAKEN AND HELD BY THE PRIESTS, BUT THEN THEY SPARED NO CHILDREN; AND HERE THEY DID. ALL WAS CARRIED TO CEDAR CITY; NONE TO HARMONY, SO IT RESTED. WHAT FOLLOWED? HERE AGAIN THE EVIDENCE WILL BE AL<del>O</del>IKE ON BOTH SIDES. THE DEED WAS</p>	<p>TITHING OFFICE WE DO NOT INTEND TO COMMENT UPON THEIR EVIDENCE FOR THAT WILL BE OURS ALSO  AND THE STEERS WERE BRANDED WITH THE BRAND OF THE CHURCH LIKE IN THAT CASE THAT MY FRIEND STATED OF THE CAPTURE OF THE CITY OF <del>AI</del>, THERE ALSO THE FAT CATTLE WERE TAKEN AND HELD BY THE PRIESTS BUT THEN THEY SPARED NO CHILDREN; HERE THEY DID ALL WAS CARRIED TO CEDAR CITY NONE TO HARMONY SO IT RESTED WHAT FOLLOWED HERE AGAIN THE EVIDENCE WILL BE ALIKE ON BOTH SIDES THE DEED WAS</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>DONE. MEN WERE MURDERED, WOMEN WERE MURDERED, THERE WAS NO ONE LEFT TO TELL THE TALE. THE INDIANS DONE IT ALL SUCH WAS TO BE SAID &lt;SAID TO BE THE&gt; THE CASE. SO IT WAS PUBLICLY GIVEN OUT TO THE WORLD, THAT THE INDIANS DONE IT; IT WAS INDIAN MASSACRE THAT NONE BUT INDIANS TOOK PART IN IT; AND SO[?] WAS THE IMMEDIATELY[?] WORLD WAS TO BE POISONED V/F[?] THEORY/THEY ARE THE/—[?] WHOLE[?] THIS STORY WAS TO BE GIVEN OUT AS THE FATE OF THIS LARGE TRAIN OF EMIGRANTS, &lt;IT WAS PLAUSIBLE&gt; NO</p>	<p>DONE. <del>WMEN</del> WERE MURDERED, WOMEN WERE MURDERED, THERE WQAS NOT ONE LEFT TO TELL THE TALE. THE INDIANS D<del>ONE</del>ED IT ALL. SUCH WAS SAID T O BE THE CASE; SO IT WAS TO BE GIVEN OUT TO THE WORLD THAT THE INDIANS D<del>ONE</del>ED IT . IT WAS AN INDIAN MASSACRE, AND THAT NONE BUT INDIANS TOOK PART IN IT. THAT IS THE WAY IT WAS TO GO OUT TO THE WHOLE WORLD. THIS STORY WAS TO BE GIVEN OUT AS THE FATE OF THIS <del>THIS</del> LARGE TRAIN OF EMIGRANTS. IT WAS PLAUSABLE AND THERE WAS NO</p>	<p>DONE MEN WERE MURDERED; THEIR WOMEN WERE MURDERED, THERE WAS NOT ONE LEFT TO TELL THE TALE. INDIANS DONE IT ALL SUCH WAS TO BE SAID THE CASE SO IT WAS TO BE GIVEN OUT TO THE WORLD THAT INDIANS DONE THIS; IT WAS AN INDIAN MASSACRE; THAT NONE BUT INDIANS TOOK PART IN IT AND AS MALICE[?] CAUSED REMARKS[?] KS/KSH[?] THE WHOLE WORLD AND THIS BY[?] THE WHOLE [space] THIS STORY WAS TO BE GIVEN OUT AS THE FATE OF THIS LARGE TRAIN OF EMIGRANTS IT WAS PLAUSIBLE THERE WAS NO</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>ONE TO CONTRADICT IT; BUT YET THERE IS SUCH A THING INHERENT IN HUMAN NATURE AS CONSCIENCE THEY FEARED. WHO FEARED WHO WAS THE MEN = WHO WERE MANAGING THIS, CARRYING IT FORWARD; FIXING IT UP, PLANNED AND</p> <p>PLOTTED AND NOW <i>RUN</i>[?] AGAIN SO FAR THE EVIDENCE IS GIVEN YOU WE SHALL CARRY IT FORWARD IN THE SAME STRAIN, THAT THERE</p> <p>WERE TWO MEN, WHOSE NAMES ISAAC HAIGHT J M HIGBEE WERE ACTIVE IN PERPETUATING THIS GREAT MURDER; THIS MAN &lt;ISAAC&gt; HAIGHT</p>	<p>ONE TO CONTRADICT IT, BUT YET THERE IS SUCH A THING <sup>[163]</sup> &lt;INHERANT&gt; IN HUMAN NATURE AS CONSCIENCE. THEY FEARED. WHO FEARED? IT WSAS THE MEN WHO WERE MANAGING THIS AND CARRYING IT FORWARD , WHO FIXED AND PLANNED AND CARRIED IT OUT, PLANNED AND PLOTTED AND ORDERED IT. SO <b>AS FAR</b> THE EVIDENCE AS GIVEN YOU, WE SHALL CARRY IT FORWARD IN THE SAME <b>SR</b>TRAIN THAT <b>THERE THERY</b> <del>WORD OF A</del> <b>WERE TWO</b> MAN, SAY THE NAMES OF ISAAC C. HAIGHT, <b>AND</b> JOHN M. HIGBEE WERE ACTIVE IN PERPETRATING THIS GREAT MURDER. THIS MAN ISAAC C. HAIGHT</p>	<p>ONE TO CONTRADICT IT AND YET THERE IS SUCH A THING INHERENT IN THE HUMAN NATURE AS CONSCIENCE THEY FEARED WHO FEARED WHO WAS THE MEN THAT WERE MANAGING THIS AND CARRYING IT <sup>[42]</sup> FORWARD WHO PLANNED AND</p> <p>PLOTTED AND CARRIED IT OUT SO FAR AS EVIDENCE IS GIVEN YOU AND WE SHALL CARRY IT FURTHER THAT THERE</p> <p>WERE TWO MEN <i>TWO/WHO</i>[?] ISAAC HAIGHT AND J HIGBEE WERE ACTIVE IN PERPETRATING THIS GREAT MURDER THAT THIS MAN ISAAC C HAIGHT</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WAS THE ONE MAN AND THE ONLY MAN WHOM PROSECUTION WITNESS WAS COMPELLED TO OBEY <sup>[[38]]</sup> THE ONLY ONE MAN IN ALL THIS COUNTRY IN AUTHORITY ABOVE OTHERS &lt;HAIGHT HAVING AUTHORITY = HAIGHT HAVING AUTHORITY&gt; THAT IS HE HAD AUTHORITY IN THIS CHURCH, HE WAS THE PRESIDENT OF THAT STAKE OF ZION. HE WAS GIVEN IN CHARGE OF THAT STAKE, HAD FULL AUTHORITY OVER THEM IN ALL TEMPORAL MATTERS, HERE WAS A GREAT TEMPORAL <b>≡MATTER≡</b> TO LOOK AT AS THE EVIDENCE HAS BEEN GIVEN AND WILL STILL BE GIVEN,</p>	<p>WAS THE <del>ONE</del> ONE MAN AND THE ONLY MAN WHOM THE PROSECUTING WITNESS WAS COMPELLED TO OBEY; THE ONLY ONE MAN IN ALL THIS COUNTRY IN AUTHORITY ABOVE HIM, HAIGHT HAVING AUTHORITY— HAIGHT HAVING AUTHORITY— THAT IS THE HEAD AUTHORITY IN THIS CHURCH. HE WAS THE PRESIDENT OF THAT STAKE OF ZION . HE WAS GIVEN IN CHARGE OF THE STAKE; HAD FULL AUTHORITY OVER THEM IN ALL TEMPORAL MATTERS. HERE <del>WAS WAS</del> A GREAT TEMPORAL MATTER TO LOOK AT. AS THE EVIDENCE HAS BEEN GIVEN, AND IT WILL STILL BE GIVEN AND</p>	<p>WAS THE ONE MAN AND THE ONLY MAN WHOM THE PROSECUTION WITNESS WAS COMPELLED TO OBEY THE ONLY ONE MAN IN ALL THIS COUNTRY IN AUTHORITY ABOVE HIM HAIGHT HAVING AUTHORITY HAIGHT HAVING AUTHORITY THAT IS HE HAD AUTHORITY IN THIS CHURCH HE WAS PRESIDENT OF THAT STAKE OF ZION</p> <p>HE HAD FULL AUTHORITY OVER THEM IN ALL TEMPORAL MATTERS HERE WAS A GREAT TEMPORAL MATTER TO LOOK AT &lt;</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THIS GREAT          FIERCE          WARRIOR          TURNED          MONSTER,          WHATEVER          NAME YOU MAY          GIVE HIM;          MAN IN          COMMAND OVER          ALL THE LIVES,          LIBERTIES,          EVERYTHING          CONCERNING          PEOPLE          THERE. ISAAC C          HAIGHT SENDS          TO SALT LAKE          TO          BRIGHAM          YOUNG,          MAKING          REPORT OF THIS.          WHY IS IT? WAS          IT BECAUSE <i>LEE</i>  <i>LS[?]</i> HAD DONE          THIS HAIGHT OR          HIGBEE? NO;          IT WAS BECAUSE          UPON          MOUNTAIN          MEADOWS LIE          DECAYING          CARCASSES OF          NEARLY          120          HUMAN          BEINGS THAT          HAD RECENTLY          BEEN          MURDERED,          SLAUGHTERED;          AND THEIR</p>	<p>SHOW THAT          THIS GREAT            WARIOR          TURNED          MONSTER,          WHATEVER          NAME YOU MAY          GIVE HIM;—THE          MAN IN          COMMAND OVER          ALL THE LIVES,          LIBERTIES AND          EVERYTHING          CONCERNING          THE PEOPLE.          ISAAC C.          HAIGHT SENDS          TO SALT LAKE          TO          BRIGHAM          YOUNG AND          MAKING A          REPORT OF THIS.          WHY IS IT ? WAS          IT BECAUSE LEE          HAD DONE          THIS, HAIGHT OR          HIGBEE? A: NO.          IT WAS BECAUSE          UPON THE          MOUNTAIN          MEADOWS LIE          THE DECAYING          CARCASSES OF          NEARLY          120          HUMAN          BEINGS THAT          HAD RECENTLY          BEEN          MURDERED—          SLAUGHTERED,          AND THEIR</p>	<p>THAT          THIS GREAT            WARRIOR          TURNED          MONSTER          WHATEVER          NAME YOU MAY          GIVE HIM THE          MAN IN          COMMAND OVER          ALL THE LIVES          LIBERTIES          EVERYTHING          CONCERNING          THE PEOPLE          THERE ISAAC C          HAIGHT SENDS          TO SALT LAKE          CITY TO          BRIGHAM          YOUNG TO          MAKE A          REPORT OF THIS          WHY IS IT ? WAS          IT BECAUSE LEE          HAD DONE          THIS, HAIGHT OR          HIGBEE? NO;          IT WAS BECAUSE          THERE UPON          MOUNTAIN          MEADOWS LAY          THE DECAYING          CARCASSES OF          NEARLY A          HUNDRED AND          20 HUMAN          BEINGS THAT          HAD RECENTLY          BEEN          MURDERED          SLAUGHTERED          AND THEIR</p>
--	--	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PROPERTY AND EFFECTS LAY IN THE TITHING OFFICE,</p> <p>THEIR CATTLE RUNNING WITH THE CHURCH BRAND WHAT SHOULD BE DONE THE WORLD CAN NEVER ALL BELIEVE <i>HISTORY/WAS SAID[?]</i> THIS WAS DONE BY INDIANS THEY WAS NOT PLANNING IT RIGHT; ALTHOUGH HIS AUTHORITY MAY HAVE BEEN SUPREME OVER THAT SETTLEMENT, THERE WAS AN AUTHORITY ABOVE HIM, THEY WERE THEN MAKING THIS STORY UP TO CONVINCЕ WORLD</p> <p>INDIANS DONE IT EVIDENCE HAS ALREADY BEEN SHOWN TO YOU</p>	<p>PROPERTY AND EFFECTS LAY IN THE TITHING OFFICE AT CEDAR CITY, AND THEIR CATTLE RUNNING ON THE RANGE WITH THE CHURCH BRAND ON. WHAT SHOULD HAVE BEEN DONE? THE WORLD CAN NEVER ALL BELIEVE, AS IT WAS SAID, THAT THIS WAS DONE BY THE INDIANS. THEY WERE NOT PLANNING IT RIGHT. ALTHOUGH HIS AUTHORITY MAY HAVE BEEN SUPREME OVER THAT SETTLEMENT, THERE WAS AN AUTHORITY ABOVE HIM. THEY WERE THEN MAKING UP THIS STORY TO CONVINCЕ THE WORLD THAT THE INDIANS HAD DONE IT. THE EVIDENCE HAS ALREADY BEEN SHOWN TO YOU</p>	<p>PROPERTY AND EFFECTS LAY IN THE TITHING OFFICE AND</p> <p>THEIR CATTLE RUNNING WITH THE CHURCH BRAND <i>[space]</i> WHAT SHOULD BE DONE THE WORLD CAN NEVER BELIEVE</p> <p>THIS WAS DONE BY INDIANS THEY WAS NOT PLANNING IT —[?] BESIDES ALTHOUGH HIS AUTHORITY MIGHT BE SUPREME</p> <p>THERE WAS AN AUTHORITY ABOVE HIM, THEY WERE THEN MAKING STORY UP TO CONVINCЕ THE WORLD THAT INDIANS DONE IT THE EVIDENCE HAS ALREADY BEEN SHOWN</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WILL BE STILL FURTHER EXEMPLIFIED, &lt;THAT&gt; OTHER AUTHORITIES WERE COMING TO THE GROUND WHAT THEY SAID IS VERY MATERIAL, IT WILL BE —[?] AND SHOWN TO YOU AND AS IT HAS ALREADY BEEN DONE, WHEN THAT SUPERIOR AUTHORITY</p> <p>&lt;WHEN IT&gt; APPEARED CONDEMN THE ACT THERE WAS TROUBLE ON HAND = THERE WAS TROUBLE COMING FORWARD, DIFFICULTY. &lt;HERE&gt; WHERE THE MURDERS THAT HAD BEEN COMMITTED CONSIDERED THEIR LIVES WERE THEN IN JEOPARDY THEY MUST LOOK OUT FOR THEIR OWN SAFETY. GREAT</p>	<p>AND WILL BE STILL FURTHER EXEMPLEIFIED THAT OTHER AUTHORITIES <sup>[164]</sup> WERE COMING UPON THE GROUND. WHAT THEY SAID IS VERY MATERIAL . AND IT WILL BE SHOWN TO YOU AS IT HAS ALREADY BEEN DONE WHEN THAT SUPERIOR AUTHORITY, <del>WENT OUT</del> WHEN IT APPEARED CONDEMNED THE ACT. THERE WAS TROUBLE ON HAND— THERE WAS TROUBLE COMING FORWARD— DIFFICULTY. HERE WERE MURDERSERS THAT HAD BEEN COMMITTED.</p> <p>THEIR LIVES WERE THEN IN JEOPARDY. HERE THEY MUST LOOK OUT FOR THEIR OWN SAFETY. THE GREAT</p>	<p>WILL BE STILL FURTHER EXEMPLIFIED, THAT OTHER AUTHORITIES WERE COMING ON THE GROUND WHAT THEY SAID IS VERY MATERIAL</p> <p>THAT THAT SUPERIOR AUTHORITY</p> <p>WHEN IT APPEARED CONDEMNED THE ACT THERE WAS TROUBLE ON HAND = THERE WAS TROUBLE COMING FORWARD DIFFICULTY HERE WHERE MURDERS HAD BEEN COMMITTED</p> <p>THEIR LIVES WERE THEN IN DANGER THEY MUST LOOK OUT FOR THEIR OWN SAFETY [<i>space</i>] THE GREAT</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AUTHORITIES = PROMINENT AUTHORITIES ABOVE THEM LIVED TO THE NORTH HAD TO BE CONSULTED THESE THINGS HAD TO BE SHOWN TO THEM EACH PARTY THEN GOES FORWARD TO TELL THEIR OWN STORY THAT IS ALL THERE IS AND IN LAYING THIS MATTER</p> <p>BEFORE ≤THE≥ HIGHER AUTHORITIES AT SALT LAKE CITY IT IS SHOWN TO YOU WHEN BROTHER HAIGHT TELLS BROTHER LEE, TO TAKE AS MUCH A</p> <p>RESPONSIBILITY UPON MY ≤YOURSELF≥ AS YOU CAN, IT WAS ≤A&gt; MISSION THERE TO EXCULPATE THEMSELVES BEFORE THAT</p>	<p>AUTHORITYIES —PREEMINENT QAUTHORITIES BEFORE THEM, THAT LIVED TO THE NORTH HAD TOBE CONSULTED. THIS THING HAD TO BE SHOWN TO THEM. EACH PARTY THEN COMES FORWARD TO TELL THEIR OWN STOREY. THAT IS ALL THERE IS IN LAYING THIS MATTER— LAYING THEIS THING BEFORE THE HIGHER AUTHORITIES IN ASALT LAKE CITY. IT WAS SHOWN TO YOU WHEN BROTHER HAIGHT TELLS BROTHER LEE TO “TAKE AS LARGE A MUCH OF THE REPSONSIBILIT Y UPON YOURSELF AS YOU CAN,” IT WAS A MISSION THERE TO EXCULPATE THEMSELVES BEFORE THAT</p>	<p>AUTHORITIES = PREEMINENT AUTHORITIES = BEFORE THEM THAT LIVED TO THE NORTH HAD TO BE CONSULTED THIS THING <sup>[[43]]</sup> HAD TO BE CONCEALED[?] EACH PARTY COMES FORWARD TO TELL THEIR OWN STORY THAT IS ALL THERE IS AND THAT IN LAYING THIS MATTER</p> <p>BEFORE THE HIGH AUTHORITIES AT SALT LAKE CITY IT IS SHOWN TO YOU WHEN BROTHER HAIGHT TELLS BROTHER LEE, TO TAKE AS MUCH OF THE RESPONSIBILITY UPON YOURSELF AS YOU CAN IT WAS A MISSION THERE TO EXCULPATE THEMSELVES BEFORE THAT</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AUTHORITY TO SO ARRANGE IT THERE AS THEY WOULD NOT BE THEN PUNISHED FOR THIS CRIME SHEILD THEMSELVES BY THEIR OWN STORIES BY THE WORDS OF THEIR OWN MOUTHS. THE ACT WAS THEN CONDEMNED; PUT IT IN ANY LANGUAGE YOU PLEASE, MILD OR COARSE; CERTAIN IT IS THAT AT THAT TIME BY THE HIGH CHURCH AUTHORITIES <del>THEY</del> THE ACT WAS CONDEMNED; THEN OF COURSE THE TROOPS THERE <del>THAT</del> PARTICIPATORS IN THIS ACT, COMMENCED TO LOOK OUT FOR THEMSELVES, SHIELD THEMSELVES = DEFEND THEMSELVES, TO WARD IT</p>	<p>AUTHORITY; TO ASO ARRANGE IT THERE AS THEY SHOULD NOT THEMSELVES BE PUNISHED FOR THIS CRIME;: SHIELD THEMSELVES BY THEIR OWN STORIES, BY THE WORDS OF THEIR OWN MOUTHS. THE ACT WAS THEN CONDEMNED, PUT IT IN ANY LANGUAGE YOU MIGHT BELIEVE MILD OR COURSE; CERTAIN IT IS AT THAT TIME BY THE HIGH <del>W</del>CHURCH AUTHORITIES THA T THE ACT WAS CONDEMNED. THEN OF COURSE THE TROOPS THERE, THE PARTICIPATORS IN THIS ACT COMMENCED TO LOOK OUT FOR THEMSELVES— SHEAIELD THEMSELEVES, DEFEND THEMSELVES AND TO WARD IT</p>	<p>AUTHORITY TO SO ARRANGE IT THERE SO THAT THEY SHOULD NOT THEMSELVES BE PUNISHED FOR THAT CRIME SHIELD THEMSELVES BY THEIR OWN STORIES [<i>space</i>]  THE ACT WAS THEN CONDEMNED, PUT IT IN ANY LANGUAGE YOU PLEASE MILD OR COARSE CERTAIN IT IS THAT AT THAT TIME BY THE HIGH CHURCH AUTHORITIES THE ACT WAS CONDEMNED; THEN OF COURSE  THE PARTICIPATORS IN THIS ACT COMMENCED TO LOOK OUT FOR THEMSELVES SHIELD THEMSELVES DEFEND THEMSELVES TO WARD IT</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OFF THEIR OWN SHOULDERS, THROW IT UPON SOMEBODY'S ELSE'S. THEN IT WAS THEY COMMENCED SYSTEM OF CRIMINATION AND RECRIMINATION <sup>[[39]]</sup> SO AS TO THROW IT FROM THEIR OWN SHOULDERS AND CLEAR EVERYBODY OF IT, YET SOMEBODY MUST BEAR THE FAULT; THEN WAS ORIGINATED THIS STORY WHICH HAS BEEN DETAILED TO YOU IT WAS ALL DONE BY JOHN D. LEE AND HIS INDIANS, AND THAT STORY HAS BEEN RELATED TO YOU WITH ALL THE SMOOTHNESS OF A SCHOOLBOY SPEAKING HIS</p>	<p>OFF THEIR OWN SHOULDERS AND THROW IT ONTO SOMEBODY ELSE. THEN IT WAS <del>THEY THAT</del> COMMENCED THE SYSTEM OF CRIMINATION AND RE-CRIMINATION, SO AS TO THROW IT FROM THEIR OWN SHOULDERS AND CLEAR EVERY BODY OF IT; YET SOMEBODY MUST BEAR THE <del>FOLLEYZ?</del> <b>BURDEN.</b> THEN WAS ORIGINATED THIS STOREY WHIXCH HAS BEEN DETAILED TO YOU. IT WAS ALL DONE BY JOHN D. LEE AND HIS INDIANS. AND THAT STOREY HAS BEEN RELATED TO YOU WITH ALL THE SMOOTHNESS OF A SCHOOLBOY SPEAKING HIS</p>	<p>OFF FROM THEIR OWN SHOULDERS, AND THROW IT ON SOMEBODY'S <i>[space]</i> ELSE THEN THEY COMMENCED THIS SYSTEM OF CRIMINATION AND RE-CRIMINATION WASH  THEIR OWN SKINS TO CLEAR SKINS —<i>[?]</i> OF IT <i>[space]</i> YET SOMEBODY MUST BEAR THE &lt;<i>[space]</i>&gt; THEN WAS ORIGINATED THIS STORY THAT HAS BEEN DETAILED TO YOU THAT IT WAS ALL DONE BY JOHN D. LEE AND HIS INDIANS <del>AND THIS</del> AND THAT STORY HAS BEEN RELATED TO YOU WITH ALL THE SMOOTHNESS OF A SCHOOLBOY SPEAKING HIS</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PIECE YOU HAVE HEARD IT JUST AS YOU WOULD HAVE HEARD IT 17 YEARS AGO HEARD IT WITHOUT THE LEAST VARIATION; HEARD IT JUST AS THE POET UNDERSTOOD</p> <p>HUMAN NATURE WHEN HE SAID “THAT THEY WHO CREATE CRIME ARE THEY WHO THINK AND FEAR THEIR OWN HEARTS WEPT TO <i>UNARRESTED</i>[?] SCENE MEMORY IN JUDGMENT PROMISES AND THAT IS LIKE THIS” ETC.; AND THE DETAILED ACCOUNT THAT HAS BEEN PRESENTED TO YOU UPON WHICH VERDICT AT YOUR HANDS WILL BE ASKED AGAINST DEFENDANT AND AS WE</p>	<p>PEAIECE. YOU HAVE ALL HEARD IT JUST AS YOU WOULD HAVE HEARD IT 17 YEARS AGO— HEARD IT WITHOUT THE LEAST VARIATION— HEARD IT JUST AS THE POET UNDERSTOOD <i>[165]</i></p> <p>HUMANNATURE, WHEN HE SAID THAT “THEY WHO CARRY CRIME OR THEY WHO  FEAR THEIR OWN HEARTS .....”</p> <p>AND THAT IS LIKE THIS ETC.— .....AND THE DETAILED <b>ACCOUNT</b> <del>QUESTION</del> THAT HAS BEEN PRESENTED TO YOU UPON WHICH A VERDICT AT YOUR HANDS WILL BE ASKED AGAINSET THE DEFENDANT AND AS WE</p>	<p>PIECE YOU HAVE HEARD IT JUST AS YOU WOULD HAVE HEARD IT 17 YEARS AGO HEARD IT WITHOUT THE LEAST VARIATION; HEARD IT JUST AS THE POET UNDERSTOOD</p> <p>HUMAN NATURE WHEN HE SAID “THAT THEY WHO CREATE CRIME ARE THEY [<i>space</i>] <i>RNSSTD</i>[?] <i>RS/SCH</i>[?] [<i>space</i>] AND <i>ML</i>[?] [<i>space</i>] <i>NOT/IN IT</i>[?] [<i>space</i>]”</p> <p>AND THE DETAILED ACCOUNT THAT HAS BEEN PRESENTED TO YOU UPON WHICH A VERDICT AT YOUR HANDS WILL BE ASKED AGAINST THE DEFENDANT AND AS WE</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CAN PREVENT IT TO A GREAT DEGREE</p> <p>MANY WITNESSES THAT WE ARE COMPELLED TO CALL AS THEY WERE, FOR YEARS</p> <p>HAVE BEEN TAUGHT THAT IT WAS WILL</p> <p>AFFECT THE WITNESS UPON THE STAND AND THEY WILL TELL IT SWEAR EVERY <del>POINT</del> FACT BY MEMORY THAT HAS GROWN UPON THEM DURING 17 YEARS THAT HAVE PASSED. THIS HAS BEEN SHROUDED IN A THICK CLOUD OF MYSTERY THERE HAS BEEN A VEIL THROWN OVER IT WE CAN'T DENY WE CAN'T PASS OVER FACT,</p>	<p>CANT PREVENT IT <del>TO</del> THE COURT TO A GREAT DEGREE, <b>COMING IN</b> MANY WITNESSES THAT WE ARE COMPELLED TO CALL, AS THE WORLD FOR YEARS <del>WERE TAUGHT</del> HAVE BEEN <del>ATAUGHT</del> , THAT <b>IT WORKED</b>[?]. <del>FETCH IS STILL</del> AFFECTING THE WITNESSES <del>ON</del> <b>UPON</b> THE STAND, AND THEY WILL TELL IT TILL THE PICTURE IS FADED FROM MENMORY. THAT HAS GROWN UPON <del>THEM THEM</del> FOR I7 YEARS THAT HAVE PASSE D. THIS HAS BEEN SHROUDED IN A THICK CLOUD OF MISTERY, THERE HAS BEEN A VAIL THROWN OVER IT. WE CANNOT DENY, WE CANNOT PASS OVER THE FACT,</p>	<p><i>CAN/CAN'T</i>[?] PREVENT IT TO A GREAT DEGREE COMING IN, MANY WITNESSES THAT WHAT WE ARE COMPELLED TO CALL, AND AS THE WORLD FOR YEARS</p> <p>HAVE BEEN TAUGHT THAT IT WAS WILL</p> <p>AFFECT THE WITNESSES UPON THE STAND AND THEY WILL TELL IT SWEAR <i>EVERY</i>[?] FACT BY MEMORY THAT HAS GROWN UPON THEM DURING THE 17 YEARS THAT HAVE PASSED THIS HAS BEEN SHROUDED IN A <i>[[44]]</i> THICK CLOUD OF MYSTERY THERE HAS BEEN A VEIL THROWN OVER IT WE CAN'T DENY = AND WE CAN'T PASS OVER THE FACT, FOR WE</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FOR WE KNOW GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WHAT YOU MUST BELIEVE AS EVERYBODY ELSE DOES BELIEVE THAT THERE WAS AN INJUNCTION OF SECRECY PUT UPON THIS THAT NO ONE IN THAT COUNTRY DARE DISOBEY<sup>316</sup> THEY WERE OBLIGED, WERE NOT ALLOWED TO TALK ABOUT IT; WITHIN PALE OF THE AUTHORITY OF THOSE MEN WHO WERE THE PRINCIPLE IN THIS GREAT GREAT MURDER IN THIS FEARFUL MASSACRE, WITHIN LIMITS OF THEIR AUTHORITY NO WORD STORIES</p> <p>DARED TO BE LISTENED <b>WHISPERED</b> WE MAY LOOK AT</p>	<p>FOR WE KNOW, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, THAT YOU MUST BELIEVE , AS EVERYONE ELSE DOES BELIEVE THAT THE RE WAS AN INJUNCTION OF SECRECY PUT UPON THIS THAT NO ONE IN THIS COUNTRY DARES DISPUTE . THEY WERE NOT COMPELLED, WERE NOT ALLOWED TO TALK ABOUT IT, WITHIN THE PALE OF THE AUTHORITY OF THESE MEN, WHO WERE THE PRINCIPALS IN THIS GREAT MURDER, IN THIS FEARFUL MASSACRE,— WITHIN THE LIMITS OF THEIR AUTHORITY. <del>SO</del> <b>NO</b> WORD STARTS FROM THEIR LIPS OR DARES TO BE</p> <p>WHISPERED. WE MAY LOOK AT</p>	<p>KNOW GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY THAT YOU MUST BELIEVE AS EVERYBODY ELSE DOES BELIEVE, THAT THERE WAS AN INJUNCTION OF SECRECY PUT UPON THIS THAT NO ONE IN THAT COUNTRY DARE DISOBEY<sup>317</sup> THEY WERE IN THE PALE</p> <p><i>MUTED</i>/—[?] TO TALK ABOUT IT WITHIN THE PALE OF THE AUTHORITY OF THOSE MEN WHO WERE PRINCIPALS IN THE THIS GREAT MURDER</p> <p>WITHIN THE <i>LIMITS</i>[?] OF THEIR AUTHORITY NO WORD</p> <p>DARED TO BE</p> <p>WHISPERED WE MAY LOOK AT</p>
--	---	---	--

316. Rogerson's hand symbol. This is in the exact same place in PS.

317. Rogerson's hand symbol. This is in the exact same place in the RS.



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THIS SAY IT WAS A SIGN OF THAT <i>TALK</i>[], THAT THE AUTHORITY OF ONE MAN WOULD REACH SO DEEP IN THE SOULS OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN; THAT THE POWER WOULD BE SO GREAT WE MAY LOOK BACK <del>OVER</del> THE HISTORY OF SIMILAR CIRCUMSTANCES; FOR INSTANCE IN THE PERSECUTION</p> <p>FOR THE SAKE OF CHURCH GREAT PERSECUTION AGAINST HERESY CATHOLICISM,</p> <p>PERSECUTING</p> <p>PROTESTANTISM</p> <p>VICE</p> <p>VERSA, WHEN WE LOOK AT THE HORRIBLE TRANSACTIONS</p>	<p>THIS AND SAY IT IS <del>IT</del> IS A SINGULAR FACT THAT THE AUTHORITY OF ONE MAN WOULD REACH SO DEEP INTO THE SOULS OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN; THAT THE POWER WOULD BE SO GREAT . WE MAY LOOK BACK TO THE HISTORY OF SIMILAR CIRCUMSTANCES FOR INSATANCE THE HISTORY OF THE PROSECUTION <del>ON</del> <del>OF THE</del> <del>CHRUCH</del> <del>VOFOR</del></p> <p><b>FOR</b> THE SAKE OF THE CHURCH, THE GREAT PROSECUTION AGAINST HERICY AND CATHOLAICISM; THE PROSECUTION OF</p> <p>PROTESTANTISM <del>S</del> <b>BY CATHOLICS</b></p> <p>AND VICE</p> <p>VERSA. WHEN WE LOOK AT THE HORRIBLE TRANSACTIONS</p>	<p>THIS AND SAY IT IS A SINGULAR <i>FACT</i>[] THAT THE AUTHORITY OF ONE MAN WOULD REACH SO DEEP IN TO THE SOULS OF MEN WOMEN AND CHILDREN; THAT THE POWER WOULD BE SO GREAT, WE MAY LOOK BACK OVER THE HISTORY OF SIMILAR CIRCUMSTANCES FOR INSTANCE IN THE PERSECUTION</p> <p>FOR THE <i>SUFFERER</i>[] OF CHURCH <i>CREATION</i>[] PERSECUTION AGAINST HERESY AND CATHOLICISM</p> <p>PERSECUTING</p> <p>PROTESTANT</p> <p>AND VICE</p> <p>VERSA WHEN WE LOOK AT THE HORRIBLE TRANSACTIONS</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OF THE INQUISITION STAINED WITH GORE, WE CAN SEE SINGULAR SPECTACLE OF THE MOTHER STAND AT THE STAKE, SEEING HER HUSBAND, HER SON HER DAUGHTER BURNED AT THAT STAKE AND SHE REJOICE THAT THE</p> <p>INFIDEL —[?] OF HERS WAS DEAD AND PUNISHED; THAT ANOTHER INFIDEL CEASED TO EXIST, REJOICING THANKING GOD THAT THAT PERSON = THE CHILD OF HER OWN BLOOD, WAS BURNING, WRITHING AGONIES OF DEATH AT THE STAKE SIMPLY</p>	<p>OF THE INQUISITION STAINED WITH GORE, WE CAN SEE THE SINGULAR SPECTACELE OF THE MOTHER STANDING AT THE STAKE AND SEEHING HER HUSBAND, HER SON, HER DAUGHTER BURNT AT THAT STAKE AND SHE REJOICING THAT THE <del>INEVITABLE</del> <del>WAS BEING</del> <del>DONE ENFEBLED</del> <del>HANDS OF HER</del> <del>OWN WAS DEAD</del> <del>AND PUNISHED</del> <sup>[166]</sup> INFIDEL HANDS OF HERES WERE DEAD AND <del>AND</del> PUNISHED, THAT ANOTHER INFIDEL CEASED TO EXIST, REJOICING, THANKING GOD THAT THAT PERSON, THE CHILD OF HER OWN BLOOD WAS WRITHING, BURNING IN THE AGONIES OF DEATH AT THE STAKE SIMPLY</p>	<p>OF THE INQUISITION FROM SPAIN WE CAN SEE THE SINGULAR SPECTACLE OF THE MOTHER STANDING BY THE STAKE AND SEEING HER HUSBAND SON OR DAUGHTER BURNED AT THAT STAKE AND SHE REJOICING THAT THE</p> <p>INFIDEL</p> <p>WAS BEING PUNISHED THAT ANOTHER INFIDEL CEASED TO EXIST REJOICING, THANKING GOD THAT THAT PERSON THE CHILD OF HER OWN BLOOD WAS BURNING AND WRITHING IN THE AGONIES OF DEATH AT THE STAKE, SIMPLY</p>
--	---	---	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>BECAUSE HE DIFFERED IN RELIGIOUS TENET WITH THE PRIEST OF HER CHURCH. WHEN WE LOOK AT THE DEPTH THAT FANATICISM WILL DRAW UPON HUMAN MIND, AND KNOWING CIRCUMSTANCE S OF THIS COUNTRY, THE TENURE BY WHICH THEY HELD THEIR LIVES IN THIS FRONTIER COUNTRY AND <del>HEMME</del> <del>IN</del> BY INDIANS, ORGANIZED AND AMONG THEM <sup>[[40]]</sup><sup>318</sup> SUCH BAD MEN AS WE</p> <p>FOUND THERE; FEARING SOME OF YOU MIGHT MISUNDERSTAN D ME WHEN I SPEAK OF THIS PERSECUTION, AND THIS FANATICISM,</p>	<p>BECAUSE HE DIFFERED IN THE RELIGIOUS TENNETS WITH THE PRIESTS OF HER CHURCH. WHEN WE LOOK AT THE DEPTH OF THAT FANATICISM HOW IT WILL DRAW UPON THEHUMAN MIND. AND KNOWING THE CIRCUMSTANCE S IN THIS COUNTRY, THE TENURE BY WHICH THEY <del>HELD</del> <del>HENLED</del> <del>H</del>THEIR LIVES IN THIS COUNTRY , HEMME IN BY INDIANS, ORGANIZED AND AMONG THEM, SUCH BAD MEN AS THERE WERE THEN FOUND HERE. FEARING THAT SOME OF YOU MIGHT <del>K</del>MISUNDERSTA ND <del>ME</del> <del>YOU</del> WHEN I SPEAK OF THESE PROSECUTIONS ANDTHIS FANATICISM, WE</p>	<p>BECAUSE HE DIFFERED IN THE RELIGIOUS TENET FROM THE PRIEST OF HER CHURCH WHEN WE LOOK AT THE DEPTH THAT FANATICISM WILL DRAW UPON THE HUMAN MIND AND KNOW THE CIRCUMSTANCE S OF THIS COUNTRY THE TENURE BY WHICH THEY <del>HELD</del>[?] THEIR LIVES IN THIS FRONTIER COUNTRY, HEMME IN BY INDIANS, ORGANIZED AND AMONG THEM SUCH BAD MEN AS WE</p> <p>FOUND THERE FEARING SOME OF YOU MIGHT MISUNDERSTAN D ME WHEN I TELL OF THOSE PERSECUTIONS AND THIS FANATICISM,</p>
--	--	--	--

---

318. On the verso of the page: 18x3=540.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>◀WILL▶ GO  BACK AND SAY  QUOTE  AGAIN FROM  THE  DESCRIPTION OF  OLD  <b>ROUNDY</b> THAT  IT IS A  PROPHECY OF  THE LORD  WHEREVER  GOOD MEN  ASSEMBLED,  BAD WILL BE  THERE ALSO,  AND EVEN  WHEN THE SONS  OF GOD  WERE  ASSEMBLED,  SATAN CAME  WITH THEM.  ◀ONLY IT  IS NOT THE▶  TENETS OF THE  CHURCH =  PRINCIPLES OF  THE RELIGION  THEY PREACH,  FROM WHICH  THOSE BAD  ACTS EMANATE  BUT FROM THE  BRAIN AND  HEART OF BAD  MEN, THAT  CROWD IN  AMONG THEM.  &lt;TO THE VAST  QUARTERS  OF</p>	<p>WILL GO  BACK AND SEE,  AND QUOTE  AGAIN FROM  THE  DISCRIPTION, OF  OLD BISHOP  ROUNDY,<sup>319</sup>  THAT IT IS A  PROPHECY OF  THE LORD:  “WHEREVER  GOOD MEN  ASSEMBLE,  BAD WILL BE  THERE ALSO;  AND EVEN  WHEN THE SONS  OF GOD  WERE  ASSEMBLED,  SATAN CAME  WITH THEM.”  <del>WHEN</del> <b>THEN</b> IT  IS NOT THE  TENITS OFTHE  CHURCH,  PRINCIPLES OF  THE RELIGION  THEY PREACH,  FROM WHICH  THESE BAD  ACTS EMINATE,  BUT FROM THE  BRAIN AND  HEARTS OF BAD  MEN THAT  CROWDED IN  AMONG THEM,  AND THE  BASEST  CREATURES OF</p>	<p>WILL GO  BACK AND SAY  QUOTE  FROM  THE SCRIPTURES  &lt;    THAT  IT IS A  PROPHECY OF  THE LORD THAT  “ WHEREVER  THE GOOD MEN  ASSEMBLE THE  BAD WILL BE  THERE ALSO,  AND EVEN  WHEN THE SONS  OF GOD <sup>[[45]]</sup>  WERE  ASSEMBLED,  SATAN CAME  WITH THEM  ONLY IT  IS NOT THE  TENETS OF THE  CHURCH THE  PRINCIPLES OF  THE RELIGION  THEY PREACH  FROM WHICH  THOSE BAD  ACTS EMANATE  BUT FROM THE  BRAIN AND  HEART OF BAD  MEN THAT  CROWDED IN  AMONG THEM  OF THE VAST  QUARTERS  OF</p>
--	--	---	---

---

319. Lorenzo D. Roundy was a bishop in Kanarraville.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE EARTH THOU HAST INQUIRED, OBTAIN POSITION, PLACE AND AUTHORITY AND DISGRACE IT CONDEMN IT BY THEIR ACTS&gt;; HOWEVER WE MAY LOOK AT THIS; WE NEVER CAN OVERLOOK THE FACT, THAT AT CEDAR CITY, AT THAT TIME, LIVED SOME OF THE WORST MEN, WHOSE ACTS HAVE ADDED TO THE PAGES OF THE HISTORY OF 19 CENTURY, THE FOULEST SPOTS THESE PAGES CAN HAVE OBTAINED. THAT FROM THE COUNCILS OF AT LEAST 3 MEN, FROM THAT TOWN EMANATING ONE OF THE MOST DIABOLICAL MURDERS, MASSACRES,</p>	<p>THE EARTH, AND HAVING INTELLECT OBTAINED POSSESSION, PLACE AND AUTHORITY AND DISGRACE IT, CONDEMN IT BY THEIR ACTS; AND HOWEVER WE MAY LOOK AT THIS, WE CAN NEVER OVERLOOK THE FACT THAT AT CEDAR CITY, AT THAT TIME LIVED SOME OF THE WORST MEN WHOSE ACTS HAVE DYED THE PAGES OF THE HISTORY OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY, WITH THE FOULEST BLOTS , THESE PAGES CAN EVER BE DONE. THAT FROM THE COUNSELS OF AT LEAST THREE MEN <b>FROM</b> <del>FROM</del> THAT TOWN EMANATED ONE OF THE MOST DIABOLICAL MURDERS, MASSACRES,</p>	<p>THE EARTH HAVING INTELLECT OBTAINED POSITION PLACE AND AUTHORITY AND DISGRACED IT CONDEMNED IT BY THEIR ACTS, AND HOWEVER WE MAY LOOK AT THIS WE CAN NEVER OVERLOOK THE FACT, THAT AT CEDAR CITY AT THAT TIME LIVED SOME OF THE WORST MEN WHOSE ACTS HAVE ADDED TO THE PAGES OF THE HISTORY OF THE 19 CENTURY; THE FOULEST BLOTS THESE PAGES CAN EVER OBTAIN THAT FROM THE COUNCILS OF AT LEAST 3 MEN, FROM THAT TOWN EMANATED ONE OF THE MOST DIABOLICAL MURDERS MASSACRES</p>
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SLAUGHTERS          THAT YOU WILL          FIND          BEEN          PERPETRATED          DURING          ENTIRE          19          CENTURY. IT          WILL BE A PART          OF OUR DEFENSE          TO SHOW YOU          THAT THE          LEADING SPIRIT          IN THOSE          COUNCILS          AND THE          LEADING  <i>PN/RN/—[?]</i> UPON          THAT FIELD OF          SLAUGHTER,          HAS BEEN          BEFORE YOU,          SEEKING TO THE          EXTENT OF HIS          ABILITY TO          TURN {THE}<sup>i</sup>          BLAME UPON AN          INNOCENT MAN;          A MAN WHOM          HE HAS FOUGHT          SINCE <i>THIS</i>[?]          TRANSACTION          AND          COMPELLED TO          CARRY THE          BLAME OF ALL          BEFORE THE          WORLD.          THEY TELL YOU          = AND IT WILL          BE SAID AS          PART OF THE          PROSECUTION,</p>	<p>SLAUGHTERS          THAT YOU WILL          FIND HAS EVER          BEEN          PERPETRATED          DURING THE          ENTIRE          NINETEENTH          SCENTURY. IT          WILL BE A PART          OF OUR DEFENSE          TO SHOW TO          YOU THAT THE          LEADING SPIRIT          IN THESE          COUNSECILS <sup>[167]</sup>          AND THE          LEADING MAN          UPON          THAT FIELD OF          SLAUGHTER          HAS BE EN          BEFORE YOU          SEEKING TO THE          EXTENT OF HIS          ABILITY TO          TURN THE          BLAME UPON AN          INNOCENT MAN,          A MAN WHO <del>M</del>          HAS EVER          SINCE THAT          TRANSACTION  <b>BEEN AND</b>          COMPELLED TO          CARRY THE          BLAME OF ALL          BEFORE THE          WORLD . <del>TEL</del>          THEY TELL YOU,          OR IT WILL          BE STATED AS A          PART OF THE          PROSECUTION</p>	<p>SLAUGHTERS          THAT YOU WILL          FIND          BEEN          PERPETRATED          DURING THE          ENTIRE          19          CENTURY IT          WILL BE A PART          OF OUR DEFENSE          TO SHOW YOU          THAT THE          LEADING SPIRIT          IN THOSE          COUNCILS          AND THE          LEADING EVEN          UPON          THAT FIELD OF          SLAUGHTER          HAS BEEN          BEFORE YOU          SEEKING TO THE          EXTENT OF HIS          ABILITY TO          TURN THE          BLAME UPON AN          INNOCENT MAN;          A MAN WHOM          HE HAS FOUGHT          SINCE THAT          TRANSACTION          AND          COMPELLED TO          CARRY THE          BLAME OF ALL          BEFORE THE          WORLD.          THEY TELL YOU          = OR IT WILL          BE SAID AS A          PART OF THE          PROSECUTION</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TO MAKE YOU BELIEVE JOHN D. LEE WAS MAJOR; THAT HE WAS INDIAN AGENT IT SHALL BE OUR DEFENSE TO SHOW YOU HE WAS NEITHER AT THIS TIME. THAT BY THE VERY ACTS OF THESE MEN THAT ARE NOW SEEKING FASTEN THIS HORRIBLE BURDEN UPON HIS SHOULDERS; SEEKING TO BRING HIM TO THE GALLOWS; THAT HIS BLOOD MAY ATONE FOR THEIR CRIMES THOSE VERY MEN AFTER THE TRANSACTION BEFORE THE PROSECUTION ≪TRANSACTION≫ HAD SHOWN THEIR ENMITY TO HIM CAST HIM OUT OF ALL OFFICE BECAUSE HE WOULD NOT BE WILLING TOOL</p>	<p>TO MAKE YOU BELIEVE THAT JOHN D . LEE WAS MAJOR, THAT HE WAS THE INDIAHN AGENT. IT SHALL BE OUTFR DEFENÐSE TO SHOW YOU THATHE WAS NEITHER AT THIS TIME, THAT BY THE VERY ACTS OF THESE MEN THAT ARE NOW SEEKING TO FASTEN THIS HORRIBLE BURDEN UPON HIS SHOULDERS; SEEKING TO BRING HIM TO THE GALLOWS THAT HIS BLOOD MAY ATTONE FOR THEIR CRIME. THESE VERY MEN AFTER THE TRANSACTION, AND BEFORE THE TRANSACTION, IT SHOWS THEIR ENMITY TO HIM TO CAST HIM OUT OF ALL OFFICE BECAUSE HE WOULDNOT BE A WILLING TOOL</p>	<p>TO MAKE YOU BELIEVE THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS MAJOR; THAT HE WAS INDIAN AGENT IT SHALL BE OUR DEFENSE TO SHOW YOU THAT HE WAS NEITHER AT THIS TIME THAT BY THE VERY ACTS OF THESE MEN THAT ARE NOW SEEKING TO FASTEN THIS HORRIBLE BURDEN UPON HIS SHOULDERS; SEEKING TO BRING HIM TO THE GALLOWS &lt; [space] THAT  THOSE VERY MEN AFTER THE TRANSACTION BEFORE THE TRANSACTION HAD SHOWN THEIR ENMITY TO HIM CAST HIM OUT OF ALL OFFICE BECAUSE HE WOULD NOT BE A WILLING TOOL</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TO &lt;WHAT THE&gt; WITNESSES HAS ALREADY DETAILED TO YOU AS A SUDDEN PUTTING AWAY, WOULD NOT AID THEM IN THAT FEARFUL REIGN OF TERROR THAT THEY WERE INAUGURATING, CARRYING ON HE WAS NOT &lt;A&gt; CITIZEN IN THE SAME SETTLEMENT BUT LIVED AWAY BELOW ACROSS THE VALLEY, AND IT IS TRAVEL 23 MILES, AND BELONGING TO ANOTHER COUNTY AND WAS NOT EVEN IN THEIR MILITARY ORGANIZATION OR BELONGING TO THAT BRANCH OF IT WAS IN ANOTHER COUNTY ENTIRELY OUT OF THEIR JURISDICTION, THAT HAD</p>	<p>TO WHAT THE WITNESSES AS ALREADY DETAILED TO YOU AS A SUDDEN PUTTING AWAY, WOULD NOT AID THEM IN THAT FEARFUL REIGN ORF TERROR THAT THEY WERE INAUGURATING AND CARRYING ON. HE WAS NOT A CITIZEN WITH THEM IN THE SAME SETTLEMENT BUT LIVING AWAY BELOW AND ACROSS THE VALLEY— AND IT S IS TRAVELING 23 MILES BELONGING TO ANOTHER COUNTY. HE WAS NOT EVEN IN THIRS MILITARY ORGANIZATION, OR BELONGING TO THAT BRANCH OF IT. HWE WAS IN ANOTHER COUNTY AND OUT OF THEIR JURISDICTION THEY HAD</p>	<p>TO WHAT THE WITNESSES HAS ALREADY DETAILED TO YOU AS A SUDDEN PUTTING AWAY, WOULD NOT AID THEM IN THAT FEARFUL REIGN OF TERROR THAT THEY WERE INAUGURATING, CARRYING ON HE WAS NOT A CITIZEN WITH THEM IN THE SAME SETTLEMENT BUT LIVED AWAY BELOW ACROSS AND/THE[?] [space] &lt; IT IS TRAVELING 23 MILES BELONG TO ANOTHER COUNTY WAS NOT EVEN IN THEIR MILITARY ORGANIZATION OR[?] BELONGING TO THAT BRANCH OF IT  [[46]] AT THAT TIME WITNESSES</p>
--	--	---	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>BROKE HIM OF ALL OFFICE. AFTER THIS AS IT IS GENERALLY CASE, WHERE MEN ARE TREATED THIS WAY, THEY ENDEAVOR TO LET THEM DOWN EASY HE WAS THEN HIRED INSTRUCT INDIANS FEW OF THEM THAT LIVED AT HARMONY [space] THEY WERE MAKING DAM TO FARM LITTLE, TO TEACH THEM FARMING AS NECESSARY THING FOR CARRYING THIS ON <sup>[[41]]320</sup> &lt;THAT&gt; HE[?] SHOULD HAVE THOSE PLOWS INSTRUMENTS IT WAS THIS FARMER'S &lt;DUTY&gt; CARE THEIR TOOLS HARNESSES, WHATEVER MAY</p>	<p>BROKE HIM OF ALL OFFICE. AFTER THIS, AS IT IS GENERALLY THE CASE WHERE MEN ARE TREATED THIS WAY, THEY ENDEAVOR TO LET THEM DOWN EASY. HE WQAS THEN HIRED TO INSTRUCT THE INDIANÐS, A FEW OFTHEM THAT LIVED AT HARMONY, THAT WERE MAKING AN ATTEMPT TO FARM AND TO TEACH THEM FARMING; AND AS A NECESSARY THING FOR CARRYING THIS ON; THAT HE SHOULD HAVE SOME PLOWS AND HARNESS, IMPLEMENTS. IT WAS THIS FARMER'S DUTY TO TAKE FCARE OF THE TOOLÐS, HARNESS AND STOCK, WHATEVER MAY</p>	<p>BROKE HIM OF ALL OFFICES AFTER THIS AS IT IS GENERALLY THE CASE WHERE MEN ARE TREATED THIS WAY, THEY ENDEAVOR TO LET THEM DOWN EASY HE WAS THEN HIRED TO INSTRUCT A FEW INDIANS THE DOZEN OR SO THAT LIVED AT HARMONY [space] AND TO TEACH THEM FARMING AND AS A NECESSARY THING WITH[?] CARRYING THIS ON, SHOULD HAVE SOME PLOWS HARNESS &amp; C IT WAS THIS FARMER'S DUTY TO TAKE CARE OF THE TOOLS HARNESS STOCK WHATEVER MAY</p>
--	--	--	---

---

320. The page is loose from the notebook and torn around the edge.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HAVE BEEN PROVIDED &lt;BY THE GREAT GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES&gt; FOR THAT PURPOSE CIVILIZING THE INDIANS, WHATEVER MAY HAVE BEEN DOLED DOLED OUT &lt;TO THIS LITTLE BAND OF HOME INDIANS AT HARMONY&gt; THIS MAN WAS HIRED TO TAKE CARE OF THEM AND HIRED TO INSTRUCT THEM IN FARMING IF ANY OF YOU <del>≠EVER[?] HAD≡</del> OCCASION TO LOOK INTO THAT GREAT OFFICE</p> <p>FARMER WITH THE INDIANS YOU WILL KNOW WHAT</p>	<p>HAVE BE EN PROVIDED BY THE GREAT GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES FOR THE PURPOSE OF CIVILIZING THE INDIANS. WHATEVER MIGHT HAVE BEEN <b>DONED</b> <del>DOLED</del> OUT TO THIS LITTLE BAND OF OLD INDIANS AT HARMONY. THIS † MAN WAS HIRED TO TAKE CARE OF THEM. <sup>[168]</sup> AND INSTRUCT THEM IN THE ARET OF FARMING. IF ANY OF YOU HAVE EVER HAD <del>THE</del> OCCASION TO LOOK INTO THAT GREAT OFFICE AT WASHINGTON WHERE LARGE SUMS OF MONEY ARE APPROPRIATED BY UNCLE SAM FOR THE PURPOSE OF ENCOURAGING THE INDIANS IN FARMING, YOU WILL KNOW, YOU WILL SEE WHAT</p>	<p>HAVE BEEN PROVIDED BY THE GREAT GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES FOR THE PURPOSE OF CIVILIZING [space]; WHATEVER MAY HAVE BEEN DOLED OUT TO THIS LITTLE BAND OF DOZEN OK TEN INDIANS AT HARMONY THIS MAN PUT HERE TO TAKE CARE OF [space]</p> <p>INSTRUCT THEM IN FARMING IF ANY OF YOU HAVE EVER HAD ANY OCCASION TO LOOK INTO THAT GREAT OFFICE <del>≠IT IS TOTAL FAILURE ITS≡</del> LARGE SUMS OF MONEY ARE APPROPRIATED BY UNCLE SAM FOR THE PURPOSE [space]</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>KIND OF TIME TOTAL FAILURE OF A THING IT IS. GOING THROUGH OFFICE SECRETARY OF THE INTERIOR. IT IS LIKE GOING THROUGH SIEVES. THE AMOUNT THAT IS GOING THROUGH IS LARGE AT FIRST, BECOMES</p> <p>SMALLER AND SMALLER, BUT IT BY THE TIME IT REALLY REACHES THE INDIANS &lt;IT HAS GONE THROUGH SO MANY OFFICES&gt; THE LAST SIEVE IS SO FINE VERY LITTLE GOES THROUGH IN THIS CASE I BELIEVE AT THAT TIME BRIGHAM YOUNG OR</p> <p>CUMMINGS, I BELIEVE IT WAS A QUESTION AS TO WHICH WAS</p>	<p>KIND OF A FAILURE OF A THING IT IS. GOING THROUGH THE OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY OF THE INTERIOR, IT IS LIKE GOING THROUGH SO MANY SEIVES . THE AMOUNT THAT IS GOING THROUGH IS LARGE AT FIRST , THE SECOND IT MAY BE LARGE, BUT THE NEXT IS SMALLER AND SMALLER, SO THAT BY THE TIME IT REALLY REZACHES THE INDIANS, IT HAD\$ GONE THROUGH SO MANY OFFICERS – THE LAST SEIVE IS SO FINE, THAT BUT VERY LITTLE GETS THROUGH. IN THIS CASE, I BELIEVE AT THAT TIME, BRIGHAM YOUNG, OR GOVERNOR CUMMINGS—I BELIEVE IT WAS A QUESTION AS TO WHICH WAS</p>	<p>GOING THROUGH THE OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY OF THE INTERIOR IT IS LIKE GOING THROUGH SIEVES THE AMOUNT THAT IS GOING THROUGH IS LARGE AT FIRST AND THE <i>SECOND[?] IT[?]</i> <i>MAY PERHAPS[?]</i> BE LARGE [<i>space</i>] NEXT SMALLER AND SMALLER BY THE TIME IT REALLY REACHES INDIANS IT HAS GONE THROUGH SO MANY</p> <p>SIEVES THAT VERY LITTLE GETS THROUGH NOW IN THIS CASE I BELIEVE AT THAT TIME BRIGHAM YOUNG OR</p> <p>CUMMINGS I <i>BELIEVE[?] [space]</i></p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>GOVERNOR OR SUPERINTENDENT OF INDIAN AFFAIRS HERE BUT CERTAIN IT IS &lt;I BELIEVE THAT&gt; BRIGHAM YOUNG WAS ACTING IN SUCH HAVING CHARGE OFF</p> <p>ALL THE INDIANS WERE WITHIN THE TERRITORY I BELIEVE AT THAT TIME</p> <p>TERRITORY INCLUDED &lt;WHAT IS NOW THE STATE&gt; NEVADA SUB AGENTS WERE APPOINTED FOR EACH LITTLE PARTICULAR BAND OF INDIANS; &lt;WHEREVER THEY WERE FOUND = SPECIAL AGENTS&gt; MANAGERS OF THEM, AND THEY WERE GIVEN KEEPING OF THE</p> <p>ACCOUNT,</p>	<p>GOVERNOR OR SUPERINTENDANT OF INDIAN AFFAIRS HERE— BUT CERTAIN IT IS AND I BELIEVE, THAT BRIGHAM YOUNG WAS AFFECTING AS SUCH, HAVING CHARGE AND CONTROL OF</p> <p>ALL THE INDIANS WITHIN THE TERRITORY. I BELIEVE AT THAT TIME THAT THE TERRITORY INCLUDED WHAT IS NOW THE STATE OF NEVADA. SPECIAL AGENTS WERE APPOINTED FOR EACH LITTLE PARTICULAR BAND OF INDIANS, WHEREVER THEY MIGHT FIND THEM,— SPECIAL AGENTS , , MANAGERS OF THEM—AND THEY WERE GIVEN THE KEEPING OF THE GUNS,</p> <p><b>ACCOUNTS</b> THE</p>	<p>CERTAIN IT IS I BELIEVE BRIGHAM YOUNG WAS ACTING <i>AS SUCH</i>[?] HAVING CHARGE OF</p> <p>ALL OF THE INDIANS WITHIN THE TERRITORY I BELIEVE AT THAT TIME THE TERRITORY INCLUDED</p> <p>NEVADA SUB AGENTS WERE APPOINTED FOR EACH LITTLE BAND OF INDIANS WHEREVER THEY MIGHT FIND SUB AGENTS MANAGERS OF THEM, AND THEY WERE GIVEN KEEPING OF THE</p> <p>ACCOUNTS AND</p>
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>CONTROL AND DIRECTION OF THEM; BUT AT THIS TIME HERE WAS A LITTLE DAM = VERY SMALL ONE, AT THE LITTLE STREAM UPON WHICH HARMONY IS SITUATED SOME 20 MILES OR SO AND SOME OVER 40 TO GO AROUND THE ROAD AND OVER THE MOUNTAIN, BEYOND THAT ON THE HEAD WATERS OF THE CLARA RID/HEAD[?] UP BY THESE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, WAS ANOTHER SETTLEMENT OF INDIANS; THEY WERE THERE TRYING TO LEARN SOME OF THEM TO FARM UNDER CHARGE OF JACOB HAMBLIN. AT</p>	<p>CONTROL AND THE DIRECTION OF THEM; BUT AT THIS TIME HERE WAS A LITTLE <b>ONE</b> <del>DAM</del>, A VERY SMALL ONE, AT THE LITTLE STREAM UPON WHICH HARMONY IS SITUATED, SOME 20 MILES OR SO —OR SOME OVER 40 MILES TO GO AROUND THE ROAD OVER THE MOUNTAINS—. BEYOND THAT ON THE HEAD WATERS OF THE CLARA, THE HEAD OF ALL OF THESE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, WAS ANOTHER SETTLEMENT OF INDIANS. THEY WERE THERE TRYING TO LEARN SOME OF THEM TO FARM, IN CHARGE OF JACOB HAMBLIN. AT</p>	<p>CONTROL AND DIRECTION, OF IT BUT AT THIS TIME HERE WAS A VERY SMALL ONE AT THE LITTLE STREAM UPON WHICH HARMONY IS SITUATED SOME 20 MILES MORE OVER FORTY TO GO AROUND THE ROAD AND BEYOND THAT ON THE HEAD WATERS OF THE CLARA THAT <i>HID/HEAD[?]</i> UP BY THOSE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS <sup>[[47]]</sup>321 ANOTHER LITTLE BAND OF INDIANS WHERE <i>[space]</i> THEY WERE UNDER THE CHARGE I BELIEVE OF JACOB HAMBLIN THIS</p>
--	--	--	---

---

321. The page was torn from the notebook; the page is in very poor condition and badly torn around the edges. The verso of the page reads: THROW ME THOSE DEPOSITIONS IF YOU PLEASE.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THIS PLACE</p> <p>THERE WERE CHIEFS = DIFFERENT ONES APPOINTED AT TIMES; I DO NOT REMEMBER WHO AGENT OR SUB CHIEF WAS AT THIS TIME BUT THERE WAS <b>≤A≥</b> CHIEF AT COAL CREEK,</p> <p>AGENT AT THE CLARA, ANOTHER AT WASHINGTON, <b>≤AND ONE&gt;</b> AMONG THE PAHVANTS ON THE SEVIER = AMONG PAHVANTS, SOME 5 OR TEN ACRES AND THEY WERE TRYING TO FARM, ALSO <b>≤A≥</b> FARMER, WHO WAS CHARGED WITH WHATEVER IMPLEMENT WAS PROVIDED FOR THEM, PAID BY MONTH FOR HIS</p>	<p>THIS PLACE</p> <p>THERE WERE CHIEFS, DIFFERENT ONES, APPOINTED AT DIFFERENT TIMES, I DON'T REMEMBER WHO THE AGENT, OR SUB CHIEF WAS AT THIS TIME. THERE WAS A CHIEF AT THE SANTA CLARS RIVER, AN AGENT <sup>[169]</sup> AT THE SANTA CLARSA; ANOTHER AT WASHINGTON, AND ONE AMONG THE PAH VANTS ON THE SEVIER. -- AMONG THE PAH VANTS SOME <b>HAD</b> FIVE OER TEN ACRES, AND THEY WERE TRYING TO FAERM THERE: ALSO A FARMER WHO WAS IN CHARGE OF WHATEVER IMPLEMENTS WERE PROVIDED FOR THEM AND PAID BY THE MONTH FOR HIS</p>	<p>PLACE HARMONY</p> <p>THERE WERE CHIEFS THERE DIFFERENT ONES APPOINTED AT DIFFERENT TIMES I DO NOT REMEMBER WHO THE AGENT OR SUB AGENT WAS AT THIS</p> <p>WASHINGTON CLARA</p> <p><i>AT THOSE[?] ON THE SEVIER OUT AMONG THE PAHVANTS FIVE OR TEN ACRES TO FARM [space] AGENT THERE</i></p> <p>ALSO FARMER WHO WAS</p> <p>PAID FOR THE MONTH FOR HIS</p>
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SERVICES = ALL ENDEAVOR TO CIVILIZE THOSE INDIANS; LEARNING THEM TO &lt;FARM&gt; [space] AT THOSE LITTLE PLACES =</p> <p>I BELIEVE THEN THERE IS ABOUT BUT 3 OF THOSE PLACES IN</p> <p>TERRITORY,</p> <p>CORN CREEK, HARMONY CLARA, JOHN D. LEE, AFTER THIS BREAKING OFF = THIS LETTING HIM OUT OF OFFICE, WAS KIND OF LET DOWN, REMAINS/HARMONIZED[?] PROMISING HIM TO BE PAID IF HE WOULD TAKE CHARGE OF THESE INDIANS, AND THE TOOLS PROPERTY AND BE FARMER TO THE INDIANS, UNDER THE AGENT</p>	<p>SERVICES. ALL ENDEAVORING TO CIVILIZE THESE INDIANS, AND LEARN THEM TO FARM. AT THESE LITTLE PLACES,</p> <p>—I BELIEVE THERE IS ABOUT THREE OF THESE LITTLE PLACES IN THE COUNTY TERRITORY,—</p> <p>CORN CREEK, HARMONY, SANTA CLARA. JOHN D. LEE AFTER THIS BREAKING OFF, THIS LETTING HIM OUT OF OFFICE,—WAS KIND OF LET DOWN AND TO HARMONIZE HIM AS IT MIGHT BE, —HE WAS ASKED IF HE WOULD TAKE CHARGE OF THESE INDIANS AND THEIR TOOLS AND PROPERTY AND BE A FARMER TO THE INDIANS. THE INDIAN AGENT</p>	<p>SERVICES TRIED TO CIVILIZE THOSE INDIANS [space]</p> <p>AT THIS LITTLE PLACE HARMONY [space] I BELIEVE THERE WAS BUT 3 THOSE PLACES IN THE [space] TERRITORY [space] HARMONY CORN CREEK</p> <p>AND CLARA JOHN D. LEE AFTER BREAK OFF OFFICE LETTING HIM OUT OF OFFICE</p> <p>WAS PROMISED BE PAID FOR IT IF HE WOULD</p> <p>BE FARMER TO THE INDIANS UNDER THE AGENT</p>
--	---	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THAT WAS ABOVE HIM AT THIS TIME HE WAS THE FELLOW WITH THE IMPLEMENTS [space]<sup>322</sup></p>	<p>THAT WAS ABOVE HIM AT THIS TIME, <del>HE</del> WAS THE FELLOW WITH THE IMPLEMENTS. AND NOW IN ORDER—I WILL MENTION THIS FOR THE PURPOSE OF BRINGING IT HOME TO YOUR MINDS AT THIS TIME BECAUSE</p> <p>THEY APPEAL TO YOU THAT JOHN D. LEE BEING A GREAT MAN, THAT HE MAY BE CONSIDERED OF SUFFICIENT VALUE AND IMPORTANCE <del>OF</del> <b>TO</b> SACRIFICE FOR THE ATONEMENT OF THE WHOLE OF THIS CRIME; THAT THE Y MIGHT MAGNIFY HIM TO BE A GREAT COMMANDER, A GREAT HEAD, GREAT</p>	<p>THAT WAS ABOVE HIM AT THIS TIME HE WAS THEIR FELLOW TO THEM IMPLEMENTS NOW IN ORDER I MENTION THIS TO</p> <p>BRING IT HOME YOUR MINDS AT THIS TIME [space] IN ORDER THAT THEY MAY BUILD UP <i>JOHN D. LEE</i>[?] TO GREAT <i>MAN</i>[?] THAT HE BE A FIT <i>KS/NS</i>[?] OF SUFFICIENT VALUE AND [space]</p> <p>WHOLE OF THIS CRIME THAT THEY MAY MAKE HIM BE A COMMANDER TO BE A GREAT OFFICER AND GREAT HEAD AND A GREAT</p>
--	--	--	---

---

322. Page 1 of Rogerson’s Shorthand Notebook 7 is missing; this creates a break in Spicer’s opening argument to the jury.



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

		<p>BRAIN; <del>FOR</del>          THEY SAY THAT          HE INITIATED,          ORIGINATED,          LED ON THIS          MOST          HORRIBLE,          DIABOLICAL          CRIME; THAT          YOU MUST          BELIEVE HIM TO          BE          SOMETHING          MORE THAN A</p> <p>SUBORDINATE          OR <del>TO BE</del> A          FARMER TO          THE INDIANS.          THEREFORE          IT <del>HAD</del> BEEN A          PART OF          THE          PROSECUTION          OF JOHN D. LEE,          A PART          OF THE SYSTEM          BY WHICH THEY          MAKE HIM OR          SEEK TO MAKE          HIM A VICTIM,          AND NOT ONLY  <b>THAT THE</b>  <del>PROSECUTION</del>  <del>SIMPLY COULD</del>  <del>DO</del>, BUT THEY          HAVE          FALLEN INTO          THE RUTS          THAT</p> <p>HIGBEE, SMITH          AND OTHERS          ORIGINATED,</p>	<p>BRAIN <i>WITHOUT</i>  <i>SAVE/SV</i>[?]          HE DID INITIATE          ORIGINATE          LEAD AND          EXECUTE THIS          HORRIBLE AND          DIABOLICAL          CRIME THEY          MUST          BUILD HIM UP          LARGE          SOMETHING          MORE THAN          HIRED  <i>SUBORDINATE</i>[?]</p> <p>FARMER TO THE          INDIANS AND          THEREFORE IT          HAS BEEN A          PRINCIPLE OF          THE          PROSECUTION          OF JOHN <del>D</del> LEE          AND PRINCIPLE          OF THE SYSTEM          BY WHICH THEY          —[?]          TO MAKE          HIM A VICTIM  <i>NOT</i>[?] ONLY          THE          PROSECUTION          —[?]          THEY          HAVE SIMPLY          FALLEN INTO          THE <i>RUT</i>[?] THAT          THOSE BAD          MEN HAIGHT          HIGBEE <i>AND</i>  <i>BRETHREN</i>[?]          ORIGINATED</p>
--	--	--	---

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

		<p>MANY YEARS AGO. THEY ARE TO SLIDE ALONG IN THAT SAME ROUTINE THAT PEOPLE BELIEVED HIM, THIS HUMBLE MAN, JOHN D. LEE, TO BE A GREAT MAN. THEY MAGNIFY HIM SO THAT THE CHURCH AND THE CHRISTIAN WORLD MAY BE SATISFIED IF HE IS CONVICTED AND HUNG, THAT THE QUESTION IS <sup>[170]</sup> SETTLED OR WIPED OUT. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, AND THIS IS OUR DEFENSE, AS WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU , THAT JOHND. LEE WAS BUT A HUMBLE MAN, WITHOUT OFFICE , WITHOUT AUTHORITY, AND THAT WHEN THAT WAS DONE NAND BY WHOM, —ABOUT DURING THIS</p>	<p>MANY YEARS AGO [<i>space</i>] THEY BUILD UP</p> <p>THIS HUMBLE MAN JOHN D. LEE TO BE A GREAT MAN [<i>space</i>] MAGNIFY HIM SO THAT THE JURY AND COURT AND</p> <p>WORLD MAY BE SATISFIED IF HE IS CONVICTED AND HUNG THAT THE QUESTION [<i>page torn</i>] SETTLED AND ALL WIPED OUT WE SAY TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IT IS OUR DEFENSE AS WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU THAT [<i>This is the end of Patterson's extant shorthand for Spicer's opening.</i>]</p>
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

		<p>TIME <del>IF</del> <b>HE</b> WAS ALL ON THE SIDE OF MERCY, <del>WRISKING</del> HIS LIFE TO PROTECT THE EMIGRANTS AND SAVE THEM WITH THE PRICE OF BLOOD— THESE INNOCENT CHILDREN. THIS COUNCIL THAT HAS BEEN DETAILED TO YOU, SOME <b>ACCOUNT</b> OF WHICH <del>WILL BE</del> <b>HAS BEEN</b> GIVEN, WILL BE GONE INTO FURTHER. AT THE <del>WRISK</del> OF HIS LIFE, WEeping, AND <del>SOROWINGFULLY</del>, HE WENDED HIS WAY THROUGH THE MOUNTAINS ALONE. HE IS NOT LOADED WITH PROPERTY OR CLOTHING BUT WITH A CONSCIENCE CLEAR THAT HE HAD DONE HIS DUTY; AND WITHOUT A FEAR OF HIS FELLOW MAN: HE HAD DONE IT</p>	
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

		<p>TO THE BEST OF HIS ABILITY. BUT WHILE THESE WHO WERE WENDING THEIR WAY TOWARDS CEDAR CITY , LOADED WITH THE SPOILS OF THAT EMIGRANT TRAIN, JOYOUS, CONSCIENCELES S, REJOICING THAT IT <del>WAS</del> WAS FINALLY COME TO AN END , AND THA T THEY WERE LOADED WITH THE SPIOLS, AND WITH A CURSE UPON THEIR LIPS AGAINST THAT OLD MAN, “THAT OLD FOOL” , THAT HUMBLE, LONE MAN, IS THE ONE THAT THEY WOULD HAVE YOU BELIEVE SHALL BE PUNISHED FOR ALL THIS MURDER-ING. IT SEEMS TO ME THAT <del>IF</del> IT IS ALL MALICIOUSNESS THAT THEY HAVE THROWN THE BLAME OF ALL THIS ON JOHN <del>DD</del>. LEE;</p>	
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>[Bk 7 2]323</p> <p>WOUNDS, THOSE BULLET HOLES, WERE RECEIVED FIGHTING</p>	<p>FOR THAT MAN WITH THAT BOY, SURROUNDED BY THE MANY INDIANS THAT WERE THERE, TOOK THE LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFENSE. THEY FIRED AT HIM AND TWO BALLS PAST THROUGH HIS CLOTHES, ONE OF THEM INFLECTING A SLIGHT WOUND. THAT SEEMS TO BE CRUEL AND WICKED THAT THEY TOOK UPON THEMSELVES THE POSITION TO GO BEFORE THE JURY <del>WITH</del> <b>SAYING THEY</b> <b>WERE THE</b> WOUNDS,— THESE BULLET HOLES, <del>THAT</del> <b>THAT WERE</b> RECEIVED IN FIGHTING</p>	
--	--	---	--

---

323. In longhand at the top of the page: **BOOK NO. 7 - 1ST LEE TRIAL**. Pages 2–6 have diagonal transcription lines that disappear at the start of Pollock’s testimony.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>AGAINST THE EMIGRANTS AND BY BALLS FROM THE EMIGRANTS HIS INTIMATING TO YOU THE COAT WAS A COAT TAKEN FROM THE FIELD OF SLAUGHTER WITH THE BULLET HOLES ON IT. AND WE SHALL SHOW YOU IN CONNECTION WITH EVIDENCE WHICH HAS BEEN ALREADY GIVEN IN, THAT THAT COAT WAS ONE WORN THERE BY HIM TO THE FIELD, NOT TAKEN FROM THE FIELD. THOSE WOUNDS = THOSE BULLET HOLES WERE INFLICTED BY BULLETS FROM THE SAVAGE INDIANS, IT WAS ONLY BY RISK OF LIFE <i>FRIENDS OF</i></p>	<p>AGAINST THE EMIGRANTS AND BY BALLS FROM THE EMIGRANTS-, <b>AND EVER HIS</b> INTIMATING TO YOU <b>THAT</b> THE COAT WAS A COAT TAKEN FROM THE FIELD OF SLAUGHTER WITH <del>TEHE</del> BULLET HOLES IN <sup>[171]</sup> IT. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU IN CONNECTION WITH THE <b>EVIDENCE</b> <del>INDIANS</del> WHICH HAS BEEN ALREADY GIVEN, <del>IN</del> THAT THAT COAT WAS ONE WORN THERE BY <del>HAIG</del> HIM TO THE FIELD AND NOT TAKEN FROM THE FIELD. THAT THESE WOUNDS , THESE <b>BULLET BUK LLET</b> HOLES, WERE INFLI<del>V</del>CTED BY BALLS FROM THE SAVAGE INDIANS, AND IT WAS ONLY BY THE <del>WRISTK</del> OF LIFE, BY <del>F</del>RRIENDS OF</p>	
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p><i>HIS</i>[?] HE  WAS PREVENTED  BEING  KILLED OF  INDIANS THEN  AND THERE</p> <p>IN THE DEFENSE  THOSE  HELPLESS  EMIGRANTS. <del>↔</del>  IN THE OPENING,  IT IS  SPOKEN OF <i>AS</i> —  [?] AS A COAT</p> <p>FROM THE  FIELD  GENTLEMEN OF  THE JURY, WE  ONLY WISH WE  COULD PAINT TO  YOU = WE  COULD BRING  BEFORE YOUR  VISION THE  TRUE PICTURE  OF WHAT THEN  TOOK PLACE  THERE  BY  WITNESS  UNFORTUNATEL  Y FOR US  MEN SINCE  COULD ALL BE  DEAD <i>YET/NOT</i>[?]  ONE STILL  LIVING  WE  COULD  BRING THAT  WHOLE SCENE  OF IT BEFORE</p>	<p>HIS THAT HE  WAS PREVENTED  <b>FROM</b> BEING  KILLED BY THE  INDIANS THEN  AND THERE;  THAT HE DID  THIS IN DEFENSE  OF THESE  HELPLESS  EMIGRANTS.  IN THE OPENING  IT <del>IS</del> <b>WAS</b>  SPOKEN OF AS  A COAT THAT  WAS BROUGHT  FROM THE  FIELD<b>S</b>.</p> <p>GENTLEMEN OF  THE JURY, WE  ONLY WISH WE  COULD PAINT TO  YOU, THAT WE  COULD BRING  BEFORE YOUR  VISSION THE  TRUE PICTURE  OF WHAT THEN  TOOK PLACE,  <del>EITHER OR GIVE</del>  <b>IT TO YOU BY</b>  WITNESSES <b>BUT</b>  UNFORTUNATEL  Y FOR UFS , THE  MEN  <del>BEING ARE</del>  DEAD, —<b>YET</b>  ONE IS STILL  LIVING <del>W</del><b>BY</b>  WHOM WE  <del>COULD CAN</del>  BRING THAT  WHOLE <del>SECENTE</del>  <b>F</b>BEFORE</p>	
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>YOU, AND SHOW YOU JOHN D. LEE PLEADING FOR THE LIVES OF THOSE EMIGRANTS; BEING CHASED AND DRIVEN BY THOSE INDIANS, SHOT AT AND <i>ONLY/ONE[?]</i> LIFE SAVED BY THE</p> <p>INTERFERENCE OF SAINTS</p> <p>AROUND HIM HE HAD WITH HIM, CRUEL CRUEL <i>OF[?]</i> CHARGE; THOSE WOUNDS UPON HIM THAT BULLET HOLES AS BEING INFLECTED IN HIS MURDEROUS ATTACK ON THOSE EMIGRANTS. ↵</p> <p>IT IS THE THEORY ALONE OF OUR DEFENSE, TO SHOW YOU ALL THROUGH FROM THE TIME IMMEDIATELY AFTER PERPETRATION OF THIS GREAT</p>	<p>YOU, ZAND SHOW TO YOU JOHN D. LEE PLEEADING FOR THE LIVES OF THESE EMIGRANTS <del>;</del><del>H</del> <del>PLEADING</del> BEING CHASED AND DRIVEN BY THESE INDIANS, SHOT AT, AND ONE LIFE SAVED BY THE <del>INTERPRETERS</del> INTERFERENCE OF ONE OF THE INDIANS</p> <p>AROUNGD HIM THAT HE DHAD WITH HIM. CRUEL, CRUEL CHARGE THAT THESE WOUNDS UPON HIM WERE BULLET HOLES <del>AS HAVING</del> <del>BEEN</del> INFLECTED IN HIS MURDEROUS ATTACK UPON THESE EMIGRANTS!</p> <p>IT IS THE THEORY ALONE OF OUR DEFENSE, TO SHOW ALL THROUGH FROM THE TIME, IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE PERPETRATION OF THIS GREAT</p>	
--	--	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>MASSACRE, UP TO THE PRESENT TIME, THAT THERE HAS BEEN <del>≡A≡</del> SYSTEM OF VICTIMIZING INAUGURATED WHEREBY JOHN D. LEE SHOULD BE MADE TO SUFFER; WHEREBY JOHN D. LEE SHOULD BE HELD UP TO THE WORLD AS THE GREAT CAUSE, AND THE GREAT VICTIM OF A GREAT MURDER, OF THIS GREAT SLAUGHTER. THEY <del>T[?]</del> HIM FROM A HUMBLE FIELD OF LIFE, HAS BUILT HIM UP TO BE AN OFFICER, MAGNIFYING LITTLE POSITION OF FARMER TO THESE FEW INDIANS AS AN INDIAN AGENT TO AN AGENT FOR THE INDIANS OF ALL THIS COUNTY, THEY THEY CREATE HIM TO BE MAJOR IN ARMY,</p>	<p>MASSACRE UP TO THE PRESENT TIME, THAT THERE <del>HAS HSA</del> BEEN A SYSTEM OF VICTIMISING INAUGURATED, WHEREBY JOHN D. LEE SHOULD BE MADE TO SUFFER; WHEREBY JOHN D. LEE SHOULD BE HELD UP TO THE WORLD AS THE GREAT CAUSE, AS THE GREAT <b>LEADER</b> <del>VICTIM</del> OF THE GREAT MURDER OF THIS GREAT SLAUGHTER. THEY TAKE HIM FROM THE HUMBLE FIELD OF LIFE AND FIRST <del>FCOMPEL</del> HIM TO BE AN OFFICER AND <b>MAGNIFY</b> THE LITTLE POSITION <del>FO TOF</del> FARMER TO THOSE FEW INDIANS, AS THE INDIAN AGENT, —AS THE AGENT FOR THE INDIANS OF ALL <b>THIS</b> COUNTRY. THEN THEY CREATE HIM TO BE MAJOR IN THE ARMY—</p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>MAJOR IN THIS MILITARY ORGANIZATION. TO BE SOMETHING THAT THEY DO NOT SEEM HARDLY CAPABLE OF EXPLAINING FOR SOME CAUSE OR SOMEHOW THIS HUMBLE MAN ALL AT ONCE CAME TO HAVE COMMAND OVER ALL THE PEOPLE, OVER THE BISHOPS, OVER THE PRESIDENT, OVER THE MAJORS, OVER THE COLONELS,</p> <p>EVERY ONE AND EVERY BODY. IT SHALL BE OUR ENDEAVOR TO SHOW YOU HOW HUMBLE IN LIFE THIS MAN WAS, HOW MUCH HE HAS BEEN WRONGED BY THIS SYSTEM OF BUILDING HIM UP TO GREATNESS WILL ALL THEIR ENDEAVORS BUT</p>	<p>MAJOR IN THIS MILITARY ORGANIZATION. <sup>[172]</sup> THEN BY SOMETHING THAT THEY DON'T SEEM HARDLY CAPABLE OF EXPLAINING <del>OFFOR</del> <b>FOR</b> SOME CAUSE OR SOME HOW, THIS HUMBLE MAN ALL AT ONCE CAME TO HAVE THE COMMAND OVER ALL THE PEOPLE, OVER THE BISHOPS, OVER THE PRESEIDENTS, OVER THE MAJORS, OVER THE COLONELS, OVER EVERYTHING AND EVERYBODY. IT SHALL BE OUR ENDEAVOR TO SHOW YOU HOW HUMBLE IN LIFE THIS MAN WAS, HOW MUCH HE HAS BEEN WRONGED BY THIS SYSTEM OF BUILDING HIM USP TO GREATNESS. <del>THAT</del> <b>WITH</b> THEIR ENDEAVORS</p>	
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>IN DOING SO WE CAN'T HELP BUT MAKE THE PROSECUTION TO BE ACCESSORIES</p> <p>INHERITORS OF THE RESPONSIBILITY OF ALL</p> <p>STOCK IN TRADE OF ALL THE LEADERS THAT HAS PRECEDED THEM, THAT ISAAC C HAIGHT, J M HIGBEE, PHILIP K SMITH <i>ORIGINATED</i>[?] COUNCILS CEDAR CITY <i>FULL/FILL</i>[?] WITH THE DANGER CHURCH FOLLOWERS, SHIELDED THEMSELVES, HAVE THROWN UPON JOHN D. LEE AND THAT ALL THE ENEMIES OF MORMONS HAVE CHARGED UPON THEM TAKING UP THIS TALE REITERATED IT</p>	<p>IN DOING SO, WE CANNOT HELP BUT MAKE THE PROSECUTION TO BE ACCESSORIES, AND INHERITORS OF THE RESPONSIBILITY OF BUILDING AND TAKING STOCK IN TRADE OF ALL THE LEADERS THAT HAVE PRECEDED THEM. THAT ISAAC C. HAIGH, JOHN M. HIGBEE, <b>AND</b> PHILIP KLINGENSMITH ORIGINATED IN THE COUNCILS IN CEDAR CITY, FILLED WITH <del>THE</del> <del>DANGER</del>, THE DANGER <del>OF</del> <b>TO</b> THEIR FOLLOWERS, TO SHEALD THEMSELVES, HAVE THROWN THAT UPON JOHN D. LEE, AND THAT ALL THE ENEMIES OF MORMONISM <del>HAVING</del> <del>DANGER UPON</del> <del>THEM</del>, HAVE TAKEN UP <b>THIS</b> TALE AND RE- ITERATED IT IN</p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TO ALL WITHOUT PROOF THE WORLD THE FOLLOWER/FLR/ —[?] AND/OF[?] THE DEVIL</p> <p>HAVE ORIGINATED AGAINST J D LEE. THE PROSECUTION, WE CAN'T HELP BUT SAY HAVE TAKEN IT, RECEIVED IT AS VERITY WILL ASK YOU TO BELIEVE AS THEY PRETEND TO BELIEVE</p> <p><sup>[3]</sup><sup>324</sup> IN ADDITION TO THAT AGAINST THEM</p> <p>IT SHALL BE OUR DEFENSE WE BELIEVE WE CAN SATISFACTORIL Y SHOW TO YOU THAT JOHN D. LEE AT THE TIME OF THIS MASSACRE</p>	<p>ORDER TO PROVE TO THE WORLD, THE FLESH AND THE DEVIL THAT HE WAS GUILTY <del>AND</del> <b>WHEN</b> THEY ORIGINATED IT AGAINST JOHN D. LEE. THE PROSECUTION, WE CANNOT HELP BUT SEE, HAVE ALSO TAKEN IT UP AND RECEIVED IT AS A VERITY THAT HE WAS SUPERINTENDEN T OF INDIAN AFFAIRS, AND THAT HE ACTED <del>IN SDEFENSCE</del> WITH THEM <del>AGAINST WITH</del> <b>THE INDIANS AGAINST THE EMIGRANTS. AND THAT THAT WOULD</b> BE OUR DEFEN SE. WE BELIEVE THAT WE CAN SATISFACTORIL Y SHOW TO YOU THAT JOHN D. LEE AT THE TIME OF THIS MASSACRE,</p>	
--	---	--	--

---

324. On the verso of the page: 174-148=26.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WAS IF ANYTHING UNDER BANDS, DISPLEASURE OF THOSE MEN; THAT HE WAS NOT A MAN THAT THEY WOULD TRUST IN THEIR COUNCILS, HE WAS NOT CONSIDERED BY THEM AS RELIABLE FOR ANY PURPOSE. HE WAS UNDER THE BANDS OF DISPLEASURE WE WILL SAY, HE WAS NOT A CITIZEN OF CEDAR CITY IF WE USE COMMON EXPRESSION AS THE WORLD NOW USES, THE COMMON WORD OF "RING", WE WILL SAY; HE WAS NOT ONE OF THE RING BUT LIKE ALL OTHER CITIZENS OF THE COUNTRY, HE WAS ONE WHO FEARED THE RING,</p>	<p>WAS, IF ANYTHING UNDER BANNS, UNDER THE DISPLEASURE OF THESE MEN; THAT HE WAS NOT A MAN THAT THEY WOULD TRUST IN THEIR COUNCILS; AND HE WASN'T CONSIDERED BY THEM AS RELIABLE FOR ANY PURPOSE. <del>HE</del> HE WAS UNDER THEIR BANNS OF DISPLEASURE, WE <del>WILL</del> SAY. HE WASN'T A CITIZEN OF CEDAR CITY. IF WE USE THE COMMON EXPRESSION AS THE WORLD NOW USES IT, THE COMMON WORD OF "RING", WE WILL SAY; HE WAS NOT ONE OF THAT "RING." BUT UNLIKE ALL OTHER CITIZENS OF THE COUNTRY, HE WASN'T ONE WHO FEARED THE <del>WIRING</del> "RING." IT WAS</p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FEARED THIS BODY, THOSE WICKED THOSE CRUEL HEARTED MEN WHO HAD WORKED THEMSELVES INTO OFFICE IN THE CHURCH; INTO THE CITY IN TO THE MILITIA, WHO HAD OBTAINED COMMAND OVER THE PEOPLE THROUGH THEIR HYPOCRISY AND DESIGNS, THEY HAD OBTAINED THESE OFFICES = THIS AUTHORITY, AND THEY HAD FORMED A WICKED DESPERATE RING TO USE THAT OUTSIDE COMMON VERNACULAR WORD, “A CLOSED CORPORATION RING”, WITHIN WHICH RING, MANY DIABOLICAL THINGS HAD BEEN CONCOCTED. A RING THAT MADE THE ENTIRE PEOPLE</p>	<p>THIS BODY, THIS WICKED, THESE CRUEL HEARTED MEN, <b>WHO</b> WOULD WORK THEMSELVES INTO OFFICE IN THE CHURCH—<sup>[173]</sup> INTO THE STATE, INTO THE MILITIA, WHO HAD OBTAINED COMMAND OVER THE PEOPLE. THROUGH THEIR HIPPOCRACY AND DESIGNS, THEY HAD OBTAINED THESE OFFICES, THIS AUTHORITY, AND THEY HAD FORMED A WICKED, DESPERATE “RING” TO USE THAT OUTSIDE COMMON VERNACULAR WORD—A CLOSE CORPORATION “RING”, WITHIN WHICH “RING” MANY DIABOLICAL THINGS HAD BEEN CONCOCTED. A <del>RIGH</del> A “RING” THAT <b>MADE</b> THE ENTIRE PEOPLE</p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>FEAR FOR THEIR LIVES; A RING THAT HAD CAUSED MANY A MAN TO BE SUDDENLY PUT AWAY;  <i>AND/BUT[?]</i>          WHEN WE COME TO FOLLOW UP THESE GREAT AND NUMEROUS CRIMES IT IS IMPROPER WE SHOULD TRACE RESPONSIBILITY ANY FURTHER THAN HOME TO THE MEN WHOM WE SHOW WHOM</p> <p>ARE SHOWN TO BE REAL GUILTY ONES. THOSE WHO BY THEIR OWN INDIVIDUAL ACTS, MENTAL AS WELL AS PHYSICAL,</p> <p>JOIN IN THE CONSUMMATION OF THE CRIME. THIS RING THEN AT CEDAR CITY = THIS RING OF SOUTHERN UTAH, WAS WHAT WE WILL</p>	<p>FEAR FOR THEIR LIVES. A “RING” THAT HAD CAUSED MANY AND MANY TO BE SUDDENLY PUT AWAY.          AND          WHEN WE COME TO FOLLOW UP THESE GREAT AND NUMEROUS CRIMES , IT SEEMS PROPER WE SHOULD TRACE THE RESPONSIBILITY IN THEIR FAVOR, THOSE MEN WHOM WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU, AND ARE SHOWN TO BE THE REAL GUILTY ONES, THOSE <del>BY</del> WHO BY THEIR OWN INDIVIDUAL ACTS, MENTALLY AS WELL AS <b>PHYSICALLY</b> <del>FISICALLY</del>          JOINED IN THE CONSUMMATION OF THE CRIME. THIS “RING” THEN AT CEDAR CITY, THIS “RING” OF SOUTHERN UTAH, WAS WHAT WE WILL</p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>SAY A RING OF DESPERATE MEN, THAT HELD THE LIVES OF THE PEOPLE IN THEIR HANDS, WHOSE EDICTS FOR GOOD OR EVIL THE PEOPLE (OR AT LEAST MANY OF THEM) FEARED TO DISOBEY. BUT WHILE WE SPEAK OF THE CRIMES OF THOSE MEN, WHILE WE SPEAK OF THE</p> <p>WONDERFUL ACTS OF CRIMES PREVAILED, THEY WERE GUILTY OF, <i>THEY WERE</i>[?] NOT RIGHT TO VISIT THE TURPITUDE THEY HAVE NO RIGHT TO ASSERT THEIR CLAIM, THAT CITIZENS WHO LIVED IN THEIR VICINITY; ALTHOUGH IT MAY BE TRUE AS I HAVE SPOKEN, AS IT WILL BE A PART</p>	<p>SAY <b>WAS</b> A “RING” OF DESPERATE MEN, THAT HELD THE LIVES OF THE PEOPLE IN THEIR HANDS, WHOSE EDICTS FOR GOOD OR EVIL, —THE PEOPLE, —OR AT LEAST MANY OF THEM, —FAILED TO DISPUTE. BUT WHILE WE SPEAK OF THE CRIMES OF THESE MESN; WHILE <b>WE</b> SPEAK ON <del>E</del>THE SUBJECT OF THE WONDERFUL ACTS AND CRIMES THAT PREVAILED AND <del>THAT</del> THEY WERE GUILTY OF, THEY WERE NOT RIGHT TO VISIT THE T<small>OUR</small>PITUDE, — THEY HAVE NO RIGHT TO ASSERT THEIR CLAIM THAT CITIZENS WHO LIVED IN THEIR VICINITY (ALTHOUGH IT MAY BE TRUE AS I HAVE SPOKEN) AS IT WILL BE A PART</p>	
--	--	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OF OUR DEFENSE  TO APPEAR SO  TO YOU, THAT  <i>THESE</i>  <i>MEN/THOSE</i>  <i>MEN[?]</i>  EXERCISED  SUCH  WONDERFUL  CONTROL  OVER THE  MINDS OF THE  PEOPLE THERE,  THAT MEN  FEARED THEM,  EVEN THEN  SECOND IN THAT  RING OR THAT  COUNCIL,  FEARED THE  FIRST ONE, AND  DARED NOT  DISOBEY HIM  NOT ALL  WERE MEN  THERE WHO  DID  DECEIVE, THERE  WERE MEN  WHO  DID NOT  STAND OUT  &lt;THERE WERE  MEN THERE&gt;  WHO HAD  STAMINA,  MEN OF  COURAGE, THAT  THEY  WOULD NOT  OBEY ALL OF  THE EDICTS OF  THIS COUNCIL  OR THE ORDERS</p>	<p>OF OUR DEFENSE  AND APPEAR SO  TO YOU) THA T  THESE MEN    EXERCISING  SUCH  WONDERFUL  CONTROL <del>THAT</del>  OVER THE  MINDS OF THE  PEOPLE THERE  )THAT MEN  FEARED THEM,  EVEN THE  SECOND IN THAT  “RING” OF THAT  COUNSECIL  FERARED THE  FIRST ONE, AND  DARED NOT  DISOBEY HIM.  YET THERE  WERE MEN  THERE WHO HAD  DISPLAU DID  DISOBEY. THERE  WERE MEN  THERE WHO  WOULDN'T  STAND IT.  THERE WERE  MEN THERE  WHO HAD  STAMINAG, —  MEN OF  COURAGE WERE  THERE WHO  WOULD NOT  AOBEY ALL  THE EDICTS OF  THIS COUNSCIL  OR THE ORDERS</p>	
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>OF THOSE MEN; AND WE CLAIM, THAT FOR THE PURPOSE OF THIS TRIAL WE SHALL ESTABLISH THE FACT TO BE THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS ONE OF THESE MEN, THAT WHEN TOLD OF WHAT HE WAS EXPECTED TO DO, WHAT WAS EXPECTED TO BE DONE AT MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, HE DECLARED OUT AGAINST ORDER THAT HE WOULD NOT OBEY, THAT HE COULD NOT OBEY, AND SHALL BE <del>A</del> PART OF OUR DEFENSE TO SHOW THAT THIS MAN, AFTER THIS PLOT HAD BEEN ARRANGED = TO BE CARRIED OUT UPON FIELD THAT HE WAS NOT THERE AT THE GIVING OF THESE COMMANDS; I REFER</p>	<p>OF THE<del>W</del>SE MEN; AND WE CLAIM THAT FOR THE PURPOSE OF THIS TRIAL WE SHALL <del>EX</del>STABLISH THE FACT TO BE THAT JOHN D. LEE WAS ONE OF THESE <sup>[174]</sup> MEN. WHEN TOLD OF WHAT HE WAS EXPECTED TO <del>S</del>DO; WHAT WAS EXPECTED TO BE DONE AT THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS, HE DECLARED AGAINST THE ORDER, THAT HE WOULD NOT OBEY, THAT HE COULD NOT OBEY; AND IT SHALL BE A PART OF OUR DEFENSE TO SHOW THAT THESE MEN , AFTER THAIS PLOT HAD BE EN ARRANGED TO BE CARRIED OUT UPON THE FIELD, THAT HE WASN'T THERE AT THE GIEVING OF THESE COMMANDS. I REFER</p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PARTICULARLY TO THIS PART OF THE FIELD AND OF THAT TRANSACTION, THAT HAS BEEN DETAILED TO YOU SOME WHILE BACK <sup>[4]</sup> AS PART OF THE DEFENSE AFTER EMIGRANTS WERE HEMMED IN CORRAL</p> <p>FIGHTING FOR THEIR LIVES, MEN ABOUT EXHAUSTED, A TREATY WAS MADE WITH THEM. ARGUMENTS WERE PRESENTED TO YOU</p> <p>WHERE THEY HAVE STRAINED WHERE THERE HAS BEEN GREAT STRAIN UPON FACTS TO MAKE IT OUT JOHN D. LEE MADE THAT TREATY; NOT SO; THAT TREATY WAS MADE BY</p>	<p>TO THIS PART OF THE FIELD AND OF THAT TRANSACTION THAT HAS BEEN DETAILED TO YOU AND WHICH WILL SHOW THE SPIRIT OF THE DEFENDANT THAT AFTER THE EMIGRANTS WERE HEMMED IN AND IN THE MIDDLE OF THEIR FIGHTING FOR THEIR LIVES, THE MEN ABOUT EXHAUSTED , A TREATY WAS MADE WITH THEM. THE ARGUEMENTS WE PRESENT TO YOU, <b>WILL SHOW AND</b> WHERE <b>THEY THY</b> HAVE STRAINED— WHERE THERE HAS BEEN A GREAT STRAIN PUT UPON THE FACTS TO MAKE <del>IF</del> <b>OUT</b> THAT JOHN D. LEE MADE THAT TREATY. NOT SO; THAT TREATY WAS MADE BY</p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WILLIAM BATEMAN, AND IT IS PART {OF THE}<sup>i</sup> THEORY OF THE DEFENSE TO SHOW YOU {TO}<sup>i</sup> YOU THAT THAT TREATY WAS A BONA FIDE TREATY, AND THE ATTEMPT WAS MADE TO CARRY OUT THAT TREATY IN GOOD FAITH. THAT JOHN D. LEE IN ALL HIS ACTS THERE {ON THAT}<sup>i</sup> OCCASION WITH THEM WAS ACTING IN GOOD FAITH, ENDEAVORING TO SAVE THE LIVES OF ALL THESE PEOPLE AS THE TREATY SPECIFIED, THEY HAD BEEN AGREED UPON, IN ORDER TO APPEASE {THE}<sup>i</sup> INDIANS THAT THEIR PROPERTY SHOULD BE SACRIFICED, THAT THEY SHOULD SAVE THEIR LIVES BY TAKING THEM {TO}<sup>i</sup> CEDAR CITY. THAT</p>	<p>WILLIAM BATEMAN, AND IT IS A PART OF THE THEORY OF THE DEFENSE</p> <p>THAT TH T TREATY WAS A BONIFIED TREATY AND THE ATTEMPT WAS MADE TO CARRY OUT THAT TREATY IN GOOD FAITH. THAT JOHN D. LEE IN ALL HIS ACTS THERE ON THAT OCCASION, <del>THAT THEY WERE</del> ENACTED IN GOOD FAITH, ENDEAVORING TO SAVE THE LIVES OF ALL THESE PEOPLE AS THE TREATY SPECIFIED, —AS <del>THAT</del> HAD BEEN AGREED UPON, IN ORDER TO APPEASE THE INDIANS, THAT THE PROPERTY SHOULD BE SACRIFICED AND THAT THEY SHOULD SAVE THEIR LIVES BY TAKING THEM TO CEDAR CITY. THAT</p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TREATY WAS MADE BETWEEN {THE}<sup>i</sup> PEOPLE OF COMPANY AND THOSE THEY CALLED, TROOPS, SOLDIERS THERE THROUGH WILLIAM BATEMAN ON THEIR SIDE, WHO WENT IN WITH A FLAG OF TRUCE; MET THEM UNDER THAT FLAG,</p> <p>BONA FIDE IN GOOD EARNEST MADE THAT TREATY, AS THE BEST</p> <p>THIS PEOPLE COULD DO FOR THEM IN ORDER TO SAVE THEIR LIVES {AND}<sup>i</sup> SACRIFICE THEIR PROPERTY. AFTER THAT TREATY WAS MADE JOHN D. LEE, SINGLY, ALONE WITHOUT GUNS AND WITHOUT FLAG, WAS SENT AS A PILOT IN ACCORDANCE WITH THAT</p>	<p>TREATY WAS MADE BETWEEN THE PEOPLE OF THE COMPANY AND THOSE THAT WENT. —THE TROOPS, THE SOLDIERS THERE, —THROUGH WILLIAM BATEMAN ON THEIR SIDE, WHO WENT IN WITH A FLAG OF TRUCE AND MET THEM UNDER THAT FLAG IN THEIR CORRALL</p> <p><del>BONAFIDELY</del> <b>AND</b>, — IN GOOD EARNEST MADE THAT TREATY <del>AS</del> THE BEST THING THAT THIS PEOPLE COULD DO FOR THEM IN ORDER TO SAVE THEIR LIVES, WAS TO SACRIFICE THAT PROPERTY. THAT THAT TREATY WAS MADE. JOHN D. LEE SINGLY <b>AND</b> ALONE, WITHOUT GUNS, OR WITHOUT A FLAG WAS SENT AS A PILATE, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THA T</p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TREATY, TO CONVOY THEM TO CEDAR CITY, TO TAKE THEIR ARMS OFF THEM, AS 7 HAD ALREADY BEEN KILLED, TO TAKE SURVIVORS OF THOSE EMIGRANTS</p> <p>IN SAFETY {TO}<sup>i</sup> CEDAR CITY. HE WENT IN OBEDIENCE TO ORDERS AFTER HAVING RAISED HIS VOICE = HIS ARM =RISKED HIS LIFE AND {HE}<sup>i</sup> OFFERED TO RISK EVERYTHING IN DEFENSE OF THOSE EMIGRANTS. THAT IF ANY 5 WOULD GO WITH THEM HE WOULD GO AND BATTLE FOR THEM, EITHER PERISH WITH THEM OR BRING THEM OUT IN SAFETY, COULD NOT HAVE BEEN PARTY ANY</p>	<p>TREATY, TO CONVEY THEM TO CEDAR CI TY, TO TAKE THEIR ARMS FROM THEM: <sup>[175]</sup> AS SEVEN OF THE EMIGRANTS HAD ALREADY BEEN KILLED; TO TAKE THE SURVIVORS OF THESE EMIGRANTS <del>OF THESE</del> EMIGRANTS IN SAFETY TO CEDAR CITY. HE WENT IN OBEDIENCE TO ORDERS, AFTER HAVING RAISED HIS VOICE, HIS ARM, <del>WRISKED</del> HIS LIFE, AND OFFERED TO <del>WRISK</del> EVERYTHING, IN DEFENSE OF THESE EMIGRANTS. THAT IF ANY FIVE WOULD GO WITH HIM HE WOULD GO AND BATTLE FOR THEM, AND EITHER PERISH WITH THEM OR BRING THEM OUT IN SAFETY. IT COULD NOT BE BY ANY</p>	
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>ORDERS</p> <p>TO HAVE THEM SACRIFICED, LET INDIANS TAKE THEIR PROPERTY, SAVE THEIR LIVES THEY APPARENTLY CAME TO HIS TERMS AFTER THE TREATY, HAD BEEN {MADE}<sup>i</sup> IN ACCORDANCE WITH THAT SUGGESTION, THAT THEIR PROPERTY SHOULD GO TO APPEASE THESE 500 HUNDRED SAVAGE HEARTED {H}<sup>i</sup> HUNGRY<sup>325</sup> MADDENED INDIANS. THAT THE FEW PEOPLE THAT WERE THERE SHOULD STAND BETWEEN THEM AND THE INDIANS AND SAVE THEIR LIVES IN TAKING THEM CEDAR CITY</p>	<p>ORDERS THAT HE CONSENTED TO HAVE THEM SACRIFICED, BUT TO LET THE INDIANS TAKE THE PROPERTY TO SAVE THEIR LIVES, AND THEY APPARENTLY CAME TO <b>THEIR</b> <del>HIM</del> TERMS OF THE TREATY, WHICH HAD BEEN MADE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THAT SUGGESTION, THAT THEIR PROPERTY SHOULD GO TO APPEASE THESE FIVE HUNDRED SAVAGE, CRUEL HEARTED, HUNGRY, MADDENED INDIANS. THAT THE FEW PEOPLE THAT WERE THERE SHOULD STAND BETWEEN THEM AND THE INDIANS, AND SAVE THEIR LIVES, AND TAKE THEM TO CEDAR CITY.</p>	
--	---	--	--

---

325. The word as originally written could read "HUNGRY" or "ANGRY".

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THAT TREATY THEY MADE BY BATEMAN LEE WAS THEN SENT IN AS CONVOY WITHOUT GUN OR FLAG OF TRUCE TO SEE THEM AWAY IN SAFETY TO CEDAR CITY, TELLING THEM HURRY UP WITH SPEED, AS THE INDIANS MAY SOON BE ON THEM, HURRYING THEM OFF, {AND}<sup>1</sup> INSTEAD OF FOLLOWING ROAD THAT BENT AROUND LITTLE, IN HIS HASTE, TAKING THEM ACROSS THE LAND = ACROSS THE BEND, AND GAIN TIME FROM THE INDIANS [<i>space</i>] TO BE <i>SNS/SINCE/AS</i> <i>SOON AS</i>[?] CORRAL WHERE THEIR WEAPONS AND THERE PROPERTY WAS,</p>	<p>THAT TREATY WAS THERE MADE BY BATEMAN. LEE WAS THEN SENT IN THERE AS A PRIVATE, WITHOUT A GUN, <b>WITH A OR</b> FLAG OF TRUCE TO SHOW THEM THE WAY IN SAFETY TO CEDAR CITY; TELLING THEM TO HURRY UP WITH ALL SPEED, AS THE INDIANS MIGHT SOON BE AGAIN UPON THEM HURRYING THEM OFF AND INSTEAD OF FOLLOWING THE ROAD THAT BENT AROUND A LITTLE, IN HIS HASTE HE TOOK THEM ACROSS THE LANDS, ACROSS THE BEND TO GAIN TIME FROM THE INDIANS WHO WERE NEAREST TO THE EMIGRANTS' CORRAL WHERE THEIR WAGONS AND THEIR PROPERTY WAS<b>ERE</b>. AFTER WHICH THE</p>	
--	---	--	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>INDIANS WOULD RUSH IN THERE TO BE THE PLUNDERER, EACH ONE ANXIOUS TO BE FIRST, <sup>/5/326</sup> TO GET THEIR SHARE OF PLUNDER, AND WHILE INDIANS IN THEIR MADDENED, WILD FURIOUS, THEIR INTEREST AND CURIOSITY TO SEE WHAT WAS WITHIN THIS CORRAL OF WAGONS, THAT</p> <p>HE MIGHT BE ENABLED SO TO HURRY OFF THESE WOMEN AND CHILDREN MEN</p> <p>GUIDE THEM BEYOND <del>THE</del> INDIANS, AND CARRY THEM TO CEDAR CITY IN SAFETY AND SUCH WE CLAIM TO[?]</p>	<p>INDIANS WOULD RUSH IN THERE TO DO THEIR PLUNDERING; EACH ONE OF THEM ANXIOUS TO BE FIRST AND TO GET THEIR SHARE OF THE PLUNDER. AND WHILE THE INDIANS IN THEIR MADDENED, WILD, FURIOUS, <b>STATE</b>, THEIR EXCITED CURIOSITY TO SEE AND GET WHAT WAS WITHIN THIS CORRAL OF WAGONS, AND WHILE PLUNDERING THEM, THAT HE MIGHT BE ENABLED TO SO TO HURRY OFF THE WOMEN AND CHILDREN AND THE MEN, HE COULD GUIDE THEM BEYOND THE INDIANS AND CARRY THEM TO CEDAR IN SAFETY. SUCH WE CLAIM TO BE THE</p>	
--	---	---	--

---

326. On the verso of page 5 in a column: 148 58 68 78/31.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY WAS THE INTENTION OF JOHN D. LEE <i>WHEN</i>[?] UNMAGNIFIED BY THE FRIEND OF HIS ENEMIES,</p> <p>TO MAKE HIM GREAT, DESPERATE AND</p> <p>HIS PART IN THIS TRAGEDY</p> <p>WAS THE ONLY PART OF MERCY PERFORMED BY ANY OF THEM AND HE WAS STRUGGLING <i>IN</i> <i>HIS BEHALF</i>[?] TO SAVE THEM IN THIS WAY HE HAD STARTED WITH THE TRAIN THAT HAD GONE WHILE WAS THERE IN THE CORRAL AS <i>EVIDENCE HAS</i>[?] BEEN GIVEN, IT TOOK THEM SOME TIME TO GET THEM READY; TO GET THE THINGS IN THE WAGON;</p>	<p>FACTS, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY.</p> <p>THE FRIENDS OF HIS ENEMIES ARE ENDEAVORING TO MAKE HIM GREAT AND DES-<sup>[176]</sup>PERATE IN PERFORMING THIS PART OF THE TRAGEDY, WHEN IT REALLY WAS THE ONLY PART OF MERCY PERFORMED BY ANY OF THEM; AND HE WAS STRUGELING IN THIS BEHALF TO SAVE THEIR LIVES, IN THIS WAY HE HAD STARTED WITH THAT TRAIN, AND WHILE HE WAS THERE IN THE CORRAL, AS IT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO YOU, IT TOOK THEM SOME TIME TO GET READY, TO GET THE TIMNGS INTO THE WAGONS,</p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>GET THE CHILDREN;</p> <p>BURY THE 2 MEN THAT HAD BEEN KILLED; THEY WERE THEN BURYING,</p> <p>WISHED TO FINISH UP THE BURIAL OF THEIR FRIENDS. SOME HOUR OR MORE TOOK PLACE WHILE LEE WAS IN CORRAL, EMIGRANTS <i>AIDING/BD</i>[?] FOR THEM,</p> <p>HURRYING THEM UP, FEARING INDIANS MIGHT BREAK IN UPON THEM AND MASSACRE THEM, FINALLY THEY WERE READY MARCHED OUT WHILE HE WAS THERE THIS FIEND IN HUMAN SHAPE, THAT IS <i>WORST/WRST</i>[?] AND</p>	<p>TO GET THE CHILDREN IN THE WAGONS, <del>THO</del> BURY THE TWO MEN WHO HAD BEEN KILLED, BECAUSE THE EMIGRANTS WERE THEN BURYING THEM, AND THEY WISHED TO FINISH THE BURIAL OF THEIR FRIENDS. SOME HOURS OR MORE WAS PASSED WHILE LEE WAS IN THEIR <del>F</del>CORRAL, THE EMIGRANTS WAITING FOR THEM <del>TO</del> TO BURY THE DEARD, HURRYING THEM UP, FEARING THAT THE INDIANS MIGHT BREAK IN UPON THEM AND MASSACRE THEM, AND FINALLY THEY WERE READY TO MARCH OUT. HE WAS NOT THIS FIEND THEN IN HUMAN SHAPE; BUT THESE <b>WERE</b> WORSE THAN</p>	
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>DESPERATE THIS MOST WICKED THAT WILL LIVE IN CENTURIES <i>WITH</i> <i>THESE</i>[?] —[?] AND GATHERED, FEAR FOR THEIR LIVES WITHOUT COURAGE SENTIMENT OF JOHN D. LEE WERE CALLED UP, MUSTERED TOGETHER, AND THEN CAME THE ORDER, AFTER LEE WAS GONE FROM THEM WHERE HE WAS WHERE HE COULD NOT SEE ON WHAT HE BELIEVED WAS, ON ERRAND OF MERCY, UNDER A FLAG OF TRUCE, WHEREBY THEIR LIVES SHOULD BE SAVED, &lt;THIS PLOT WAS FORMED&gt; WHILE JOHN D. LEE WAS THUS ON ERRAND OF MERCY THESE FIENDS IN HUMAN SHAPE WERE PLOTTING TO THWART THAT TREATY</p>	<p>DESPERATE. THESE MEN WERE ARGUING, THAT WERE LEFT IN THE RANKS ON THE MEADOWS, FEARING FOR THEIR LIVES, NOT WITH THE COURAGE AND STAMINY OF JOHN D. LEE, — WERE CALLED UP, MUSTERED TOGETHER, AND THEN CAME THE ORDER. AFTER LEE WAS GONE FROM THEM, WHERE HE WAS WORKING AND COU<del>N</del>D NOT SEE OR HEAR WHAT THE PLOT WAS, BUT ON AN ERRAND OF MERCY UNDER THE FLAG OF TRUCE, WHEREBY THEIR LIVES SHOULD BE SAVED;— THIS PLOT WAS FORMED WHILE JOHN D. LEE WAS THUS ON THE ERRAND OF MERCY. THESE FIENDS IN HUMAN SHAPE WERE PLOTTING TO THWART THAT TREATY</p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>MADE UNDER THE FLAG. WHILE JOHN D. LEE WAS THUS ACTING TRUTHFULLY AND HONESTLY, WITH SORROWFUL HEART TO THE BEST OF HIS ABILITIES, ENDEAVORING TO SAVE THESE EMIGRANTS, THE INDIANS WERE APPROACHING THEM, AND THESE WICKED LEADERS WERE PLOTTING THIS DESTRUCTION NOW AFTER 17 YEARS HAVE PASSED; AFTER THIS LONG NUMBER OF YEARS HAVE ROLLED BY IN WHICH THIS GREAT CRIME HAS BEEN —[?] SO OFTEN,</p> <p>WHILE JOHN D. LEE HAS BEEN LABORING UNDER THIS FORGED TALE CAST UPON HIM, HE MAY BEAR THE</p>	<p>MADE UNDER THAT <b>FLAG</b> <del>CLAG</del>: WHILE JOHN D. LEE WAS THUS ACTING TRUTHFILLY, HONESTLY WITH A SORROWFUL HEART TO THE BEST OF HIS ABILITIES ENDEAVORING TO SAVE THESE EMIGRANWS , THE INDIANS WERE APPROACHING THEM, AND THOSE WICKED LEADERS WERE PLOTTING THIS DESTRUCTION . NOW, AFER I7 YEARS HAVE PASSEED, AFTER THESE NUMBER OF YEARS HAVE ROLLED BY IN WHICH THIS GREAT CRIME HAS BEEN SO OFTEN SPOKEN OF;</p> <p>WHILE JOHN D. LEE WHAD BEEN LABORINVG UNDER THIS FORGED TALE CAST UPON HIM AND MADE TO BEAR ALL THE</p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>BLAME; NOW, TODAY COMES BEFORE YOU EVIDENCE THAT DON'T CONVICT LEE BUT CONVICT THE <i>MAN/MEN</i>[?] WHO TOLD. AND YOU ARE ASKED CONVICT THIS MAN LEE = <i>THIS ONLY</i>[?] MAN THERE WHOSE HEART SEEMED TO THROW OFF ANY SPARKS OF HUMAN LIFE,  SCINTILLATES LONE DROP OF BLOOD THAT WOULD NOT ASSUME FACE OF HUMAN BEING <sup>[6]</sup><sup>327</sup> THIS CAVITY, WITHOUT ANY MERCY OR COMPASSION, AND WHEN HE ALONE FELT FOR THEM ANY COMPASSION FOR THEIR  SAFETY, &lt;LEE&gt; ONLY</p>	<p>BLAME, NO;W TO-DAY COMES BEFORE YOU EVIDENCE THA T DON'T TEND TO CONVICT LEE, BUT CONVICT THE MEN <sup>[177]</sup> WHO TOLD IT. AND YOU ARE ASKED TO CONVICT THISMAN LEE; THIS ONLY MAN FROM WHOSE HEART SEEMED TO THROW OFF <b>THE</b> <b>ONLY ANY</b> SPARKS OF HUMAN LIFE. IN IT SCINTILLATEDS THE LAST DROP OF BLOOD THAT WOULD NOT HARM THE PEACE OF ANY HUMAN BEING. BUT THE OTHERS <b>WERE</b> WITHOUT ANY MERCY OR COMPASSION, <del>OR</del><b>AND</b> WITHOUT THE LEAST FEELING FOR THEM, OR FOR THEIR <del>SAFETY</del> SAFETY . LEE WAS THE ONLY</p>	
--	---	--	--

---

327. In longhand at the top of the page: **POLLOCK 1ST WIT DEFENSE.**

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>MAN THAT SET TO RESIST THIS TIDE, THIS SCHEME, THIS COUNCIL OF DESTRUCTION, IS HERE PLACED BEFORE YOU,</p> <p>AND ASK TO BE CONVICTED OF THIS GREAT MURDER UPON THE TESTIMONY OF THESE MEN = WHO COUNSELED ◀PLANNED▶ AND COMPELLED IT. I HAVE NOT ◀GOT▶ THROUGH YOUR HONOR. SHALL I PROCEED ANY FURTHER IT IS TWELVE NOW BY COURT ARE YOU NEARLY THROUGH? ◀SPICER▶</p> <p>IT WILL TAKE ME PERHAPS HOUR LONGER BY COURT</p>	<p>MAN THAT SET HIS FACE AND HIMSELF UP TO RESIST <del>THE DID</del>, <b>THIS DEED</b>, THIS SCHEME, <del>AND</del> THIS COUNCIL OF DESTRUCTION IS HERE PLACED BEFORE YOU <b>AS COMING FROM THIS DEFENDANTS WHO IS SANICT[?] AND ASKED TO BE CONVICTED OF THIS GREAT MURDER, UPON THE TESTIMONY OF THESE MEN WHO COUNSELED PLANNED AND COMPELLED IT. I HAVE NOT YET GOT THROUGH, YOUR HONOR, SHALL I <del>PRE</del> PROCEED ANY FURTHER?. IT IS 12 O’CLOCK NOW. BY COURT: ARE YOU NEARLY THROUGH, MR. SPICER? BY MR. SPICER: NO, IT WILL TAKE ME NEARLY A HOUR LONGER. BY COURT: THEN</b></p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WILL TAKE RECESS UNTIL HALF AFTER TWO O'CLOCK.</p> <p><b>2:30 PM</b> <b><u>THURSDAY</u></b> <b><u>JULY 29/75 230</u></b> <b>PM</b></p> <p>JUDGE BOREMAN ENTERED COURT ORDERED CLERK READ NAMES OF THE JURORS. SPICER</p> <p>I SHALL NOT OCCUPY AS MUCH YOUR TIME AS I HAVE FOR REASON I HAVE GONE OVER CASE FULLY IN DETAIL TOUCH UPON POINTS I WISH YOU REFER TO THIS TIME, I SHALL ONLY GIVE YOU SYNOPSIS OF</p>	<p>WE WILL TAKE A RECESS TILL HALF AFTER TWO O'CLOCK. RECESS TILL TWO THIRTY P.M. _____O— _____“2:30 P.M.</p> <p>COURT MET PURSUANT TO ADJOURNMENT</p> <p>AND MR. SPICER RESUMED HIS OPENING ADDRESS TO THE JURY AS FOLLOWS: I SHALL NOT OCCUPY AS MUCH OF YOUR TIME AS I HAVE FOR THE REASON THAT I HAVE GONE OVER THE CASE FULLY IN DETAIL AND TOUCHED UPON THE POINTS I WISH TO REFER TO AT THIS TIME, AND I SHALL ONLY GIVE YOU A SYNOPSIS OF</p>	
--	---	---	--



**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>WHAT OUR DEFENSE SHALL BE AND FOR PURPOSE MAKING BRIEF = PURPOSE HAVING IT CONDENSED AND SHORT EVERY POINT OF IT I WILL READ IT THAT THERE MAY BE NO MISUNDERSTANDING ABOUT IT, AND THAT IT WILL BE <i>SOME/SM[?]</i> SYNOPSIS CONSISTS OF WHAT I HAVE SAID WHAT THE LINE</p> <p>WILL BE WHICH IS AS FOLLOWS. IT IS THEORY OF DEFENSE THAT JOHN D. LEE WENT TO SCENE OF THE CONFLICT AS SOON AS <del>LEARNED</del> <i>LEARNED THAT THE</i> INDIANS THREATENED ATTACK EMIGRANTS WENT FOR THE</p>	<p>WHAT OUR DEFENSE SHALL BE, AND FOR THE PURPOSE OF MAKINGIT BRIEF<sub>3</sub>, FOR THE PURPOSE OF HAVING IT CONDENCED AND SHORT ON EVERY POINT OF IT, —I WILL READ IT, THAT THERE MAY BENO MISUNDERSTANDING ABOUT IT; AND THAT IT WILL BE SIMPLY A SYNOPSIS, CONDENSED OF WHAT I HAVE SAID AND WHAT THE LINE OF OUR DEFENSE WILL BE, WHICH IS AS FOLLOWS:”IT IS THE THEORY OF THE DEFENSE, THAT JOHN D. LEE WENT TO THE SCENE OF THE CONFLICT AS SOON AS HE</p> <p><del>LEARNED THAT</del> THAT THE INDIANS HAD THREATENED TO ATTACK THE EMIGRANTS— WENT FOR THE</p>	
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>PURPOSE  PACIFY  INDIANS  IN ORDER TO  SAVE  HUMAN LIFE  FOR SOME  TWO DAYS  EXERTED EVERY  EFFORT  DRAW OFF  INDIANS  SAVE LIVES  OF  EMIGRANTS  AFTER THE  INDIANS HAD  BEEN  ATTACKING  TRAIN FOR SOME  DAYS  FINDING THEIR  INABILITY  CAPTURE  PEOPLE  DISLODGE THEM  FROM THEIR  STRONG HOLD  CORRAL THEY  BECAME  EXASPERATED  DEMANDED  LEE AND  WHITES  AROUND  SHOULD AID  THEM</p> <p>THAT UPON  FAILURE. THAT  THERE NOT WAS  ANY ORDERS</p>	<p>PURPOSE OF  PASSCIFYING  THE INDIANS;  WENT THERE TO  SOCEA <sup>[178]</sup> SAVE  HUMAN LIFE;  THAT FOR SOME  TWO DAYS HE  EXERTED EVERY  EFFORT TO  DRAW OFF THE  INDIANS AND  SAVE THE LIVES  OF THE  EMIGRANTS.  AFTER THE  INDAIANS HAD  BEEN  ATTACKING THE  TRAIN FOR SOME  TWO DAYS,  FINDING THEIR  AINABILITY TO  CAPTURE OR TO</p> <p>DISLODGE THEM  FROM THEIR  STRONG  CORRAL, THEY  BECAME  EXASPERATED  AND DEMANDED  THAT LEE AND  THE WHITES  AROUND THERE  SHOULD AID THE  INDIANS TO  CAPTURE THE  CORRAL AND  THE EMIGRANTS;  AND THAT UPON  THE FAILURE</p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	SHOOT SUCH AS P K SMITH SWEARS TO. <sup>328</sup> [27] <sup>329</sup> IT <sup>330</sup> IS THE THEORY OF THE DEFENSE THAT JOHN D. LEE WENT TO THE SCENE OF THE CONFLICT AS SOON AS HE LEARNED INDIANS THREATENED ATTACK EMIGRANTS, FOR THE PURPOSE OF PACIFYING INDIANS IN ORDER TO SAVE HUMAN LIFE FOR SOME TWO DAYS HE EXERTED EVERY EFFORT TO DRAW OFF THE INDIANS AND SAVE THE LIVES OF THE EMIGRANTS. AFTER THE INDIANS HAD BEEN ATTACKING THE TRAIN FOR SOME DAYS FINDING THEIR INABILITY TO CAPTURE		
--	---	--	--

328. Written at bottom of page in longhand: **FOR CONTINUATION & CONCLUSION OF SPEECH SEE PAGE 27.**

329. In longhand at top of page: **READ CONCLUSION OF SPICERS SPEECH OPENING DEFENSE.**

330. The following material almost exactly duplicates RS above and closely duplicates BT above.

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>THE PEOPLE OR TO DISLodge FROM THE STRONG CORRAL THEY BECAME EXASPERATED AND DEMANDED THAT LEE AND THE WHITES AROUND THERES SHOULD AID THE INDIANS TO CAPTURE THE CORRAL AND THE EMIGRANTS AND THAT UPON THE FAILURE OF LEE AND THE WHITES TO AID THE INDIANS, THEN THEY WOULD DECLARE WAR OF EXTERMINATION AGAINST THE WHITES IN THE SETTLEMENTS. AND THEN THREATENED TO KILL LEE UNLESS HE WOULD AT ONCE HELP THEM KILL ALL THE EMIGRANTS THAT THE LIFE OF LEE WAS SAVED FROM THE INDIAN ATTACK BY THE INTERPOSITIONS OF ISAAC</p>	<p>OF LEE AND THE WHITES TO AID THE INDIANS, THEN THEY WOULD DECLARE A WAR OF EXTERMINATION AGAINST THE WHITE<del>S</del>S IN ALL THE SETTLEMENTS; AND THEN THREATENED TO KILL LEE UNLESS HE WOULD AT ONCE HELP THEM TO KILL ALL THE EMIGRANTS. THAT THE LIFE OF LEE WAS SAVED FROM THE INDIAN ATTACK BY THE INTERPOSITIONS OF <del>ISSAC</del> <b>JACOB</b></p>	
--	---	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>HAMBLIN          THAT TO AVOID          THE MASSACRE          BEING  <i>ACCOMPLISHED/          COMPELLED</i>[?]          BY THE INDIANS,          LEE SENT          DISPATCH TO          HAIGHT BY          HIGBEE, ASKING          HAIGHT TO SEND          ASSISTANCE TO          HIM TO ENABLE          HIM TO SAVE          EMIGRANTS          FROM          SLAUGHTER          AND TO DRAW          OFF THE          INDIANS THAT          WHEN THAT          WORD HAD          BEEN SENT TO          HAIGHT BY LEE,          THE INDIANS          AGREED TO          WAIT UPON THE          WHITES AND          SPARE LEE'S          LIFE UNTIL THE          RETURN OF HIS          MESSENGER          AFTER THE          RETURN OF          MESSENGER,          INDIANS          WERE          PROMISED THE          PROPERTY OF          THE EMIGRANTS          IF THEY WOULD          DRAW OFF          LET THE</p>	<p>HAB<del>L</del>MBLIN,          THAT TO AVOID          THE MASSACRE          BEING          ACCOMPLISHED            BY THE INDIANS,          LEE SENT A          DISPATCH TO          HAIGHT BY          HIGBEE ASKING          HAIGHT TO SEND          ASSISTANCE TO          HIM TO ENABLE          HIM TO SAVE          THE EMIGRANTS          FROM          SLAUGHTER          AND TO DRAW          OFF THE          INDIANS; THAT          WHEN THAT          ORDER HAD          BEEN SENT TO          HAIGHT BY LEE          THE INDIANS          AGREED TO          WAIT UPON THE          WHITES AND          SPARE THE LOSS          OF LIFE TILL THE          RETURN OF HIS          MESSENGER.          A<del>A</del>AFTER THE          RETURN OF THE          MESSENGER,          THE INDIANS          WERE          PROMISED THE          PROPERTY OF          THE EMIGRANTS          IF THEY WOULD          DRAW OFF AND          LET THE</p>	
--	--	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>EMIGRANTS ALONE THIS THE INDIANS AGREED TO, AND DID DRAW OFF EARLY IN THE MORNING SO AS TO LEAD THE WHITES WITH THEIR <i>LEADER/LEE[?]</i> TO BELIEVE THAT THE INDIANS HAD ABANDONED THE CONTEST THAT AFTERWARDS BATEMAN WENT WITH FLAG OF TRUCE, AND MADE THE TREATY WITH EMIGRANTS AND THAT AT THIS TREATY IT WAS AGREED THAT THE EMIGRANTS SHOULD GIVE PROPERTY TO THE INDIANS, AND THAT LIVES OF THE PEOPLE SHOULD BE SPARED <math>\leftarrow</math>AND THEY<math>\rightarrow</math></p> <p>CONDUCTED BACK TO CEDAR. <math>\leftarrow</math>THAT THESE<math>\rightarrow</math> FACTS WERE MADE KNOWN</p>	<p>EMIGRANTS ALONE. THIS THE INDIANS AGREED TO, AND DID DRAW OFF EARLY IN THE MORNING, SO AS TO LEAD THE WHITES WITH THEIR LEADER TO BELIEVE THAT THE INDIANS HA D ABANDONED THE CONTEST; THAT AFTERWARDS BATEMAN WENT WITH A FLAG OF TRUCE, AND MADE THE TREATY WITH THE EMIGRANTS AND THAT AT THIS TREATY IT WAS AGREED THAT THE EMIGRANTS SHOULD GIVE THE PROPERTY TO THE INDIANS AND THAT THE LIVES OF THE PEOPLE SHOULSD BE SPARED AND THAT THEY SHOULD BE CONDUCTED BACK TO CEDAR. THAT THESE FACTS WERE MADE KNOWN</p>	
--	---	---	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	<p>TO LEE, AND HE WENT TO CARRY OUT THE TERMS OF THE TREATY, AND DID SO FAR AS HE COULD AID EMIGRANTS TO ESCAPE AND TAKE THEIR CHILDREN'S[?] PLACE AND ARE/IN[?] HIS CHARGE AS HAMBLIN'S'S RANCH THAT THE INDIANS VIOLATED THEIR TREATY AND RUSHED UPON PEOPLE CONTRARY TO WISH AND DIRECTION OF THE WHITES, AND DID THE THE KILLING WITHOUT THE AID OF ANY OF THE WHITES EXCEPT P. K SMITH. THAT K SMITH HAS NOT TOLD THE TRUTH IN THIS CASE, THAT THE PROSECUTION HAS NOT SUSTAINED THE ALLEGATIONS IN</p>	<p>TO LEE AND HE WENT TO CARRY IT OUT.—THE TERMS OF THE TREATY—AND DID SO, SO FAR AS HE COULD <del>DO</del> AID THE EMIGRANTS TO ESCAPE AND TAKETHEIR CHILDREN AND PLACE, THEM UNDER ANDRENDER HIS CHARGE <sup>[179]</sup> AT HAMBLIN'S RANCH . THAT THE INDIANS VIOLATED THEIR TREATY AND RUSHED UPON THE PEOPLE CONTRARY TO THE WHISH OR DIRECTION OF THE WHITES AND DID THE KILLING WITHOUT THE AID OF ANY OF THE WHITES EXCEPT PHILLIP KLINGENSMITH; THAT KLINGENSMITH' S HASN'T TOLD THE TRUTH IN THIS CASE; THAT THE PROSECUTION HASN'T SUSTAINED THE ALLEGATIONS IN</p>	
--	--	--	--

**RT**

**RS**

**BT**

**PS**

	THE INDICTMENT, THAT LEE HAS NOT COMMITTED ANY ACT WHICH SHOWS THAT GUILT THAT THERE NEVER WERE ANY ORDERS ISSUED, SUCH AS K SMITH HAS SWORN TO, THAT THE KILLING OF THE EMIGRANTS WAS AN ACT OF INDIAN ATROCITY AND NOT CHARGEABLE TO THE <i>DEFENDANT</i> [?] NOR ANY WHITE MAN OR MEN. [ <i>space</i> ]	THE INDICTMENT; THAT LEE HAS NOT <del>PERMITT</del> COMMITTED ANY ACT WHICH SHOWS THAT OF GUILT; THAT HE NEVER HEARD ANY ORDERS ISSUED, SUCH AS KLINGENSMITH HAS SWORN TO, THAT THE KILLING OF THE EMIGRANTS WAS AN ACT OF INDIAN AFTROCITY AND NOT CHARGABLE TO THE DEFENDANT NOTR ANY WHITE MAN OR MEN. [ <i>space</i> ]	
--	--	--	--